

**RAPE OF THE  
CONSTITUTION;  
DEATH OF FREEDOM**

**RRPP-VOL. II**



**BY**

**GYEORGOS CERES HATONN**

**"dhama"**

**A PHOENIX JOURNAL**



**RAPE OF THE  
CONSTITUTION;  
DEATH OF FREEDOM**

**RRPP-VOL. II**



**BY**

**GYEORGOS CERES HATONN**

**"dhama"**

**A PHOENIX JOURNAL**

## COPYRIGHT POSITION STATEMENT AND DISCLAIMER

The Phoenix Journals are intended as a “real time” commentary on current events, how current events relate to past events and the relationships of both to the physical and spiritual destinies of mankind.

All of history, as we now know it, has been revised, rewritten, twisted and tweaked by selfishly motivated men to achieve and maintain control over other men. When one can understand that everything is comprised of “energy” and that even physical matter is “coalesced” energy, and that all energy emanates from God’s thought, one can accept the idea that the successful focusing of millions of minds on one expected happening will cause it to happen.

If the many prophecies made over thousands of years are accepted, these are the “end times” (specifically the year 2000, the second millennium, etc.). That would put us in the ‘sorting’ period and only a few short years from the finish line. God has said that in the end-times would come the WORD--to the four corners of the world--so that each could decide his/her own course toward, or away from, divinity—based upon TRUTH.

So, God sends His Hosts--Messengers--to present that TRUTH. This is the way in which He chooses to present it, through the Phoenix Journals. Thus, these journals are Truth, which cannot be copyrighted; they are compilations of information already available on Earth, researched and compiled by others (some, no doubt, for this purpose) which should not be copyrighted. Therefore, these journals are not copyrighted (except *SIPAPU ODYSSEY* which is “fiction”).

The first sixty or so journals were published by America West Publishing which elected to indicate that a copyright had been applied for on the theory that the ISBN number (so necessary for booksellers) was dependent upon the copyright. Commander Hatonn, the primary author and compiler, insisted that no copyrights be applied for and, to our knowledge, none were.

If the Truth is to reach the four corners of the world, it must be freely passed on. It is hoped that each reader will feel free to do that, keeping it in context, of course.

**RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION:**  
**DEATH OF FREEDOM**  
**RRPP-VOL. II**

ISBN 0-922356-17-3

First Edition Printed by America West Publishers, 1990

Published by

**PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, INC.**  
**P. O. BOX 27353**  
**LAS VEGAS, NV 89126**

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

<u>CHAPTER</u>	<u>PAGE</u>
<b>DEDICATION.....</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>FOREWORD .....</b>	<b>11</b>
WHAT CAN YOU DO?.....	12
WHAT WOULD BE THE ADVANTAGES OF SUCH AN AMENDMENT?.....	14
<b>CHAPTER 1.....</b>	<b>16</b>
NOT OF NEW AGE AND NOT OF UFO “CIRCLES”.....	19
WHAT DOES ALL THIS HAVE TO DO WITH YOU? .....	19
THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA..	20
<b>CHAPTER 2.....</b>	<b>24</b>
THE CONSTITUTION, CONTINUED .....	24
<b>CHAPTER 3.....</b>	<b>30</b>
NOW, BACK TO WHERE WE LEFT OFF WITH OUR CONSTITUTION.....	34
<b>CHAPTER 4.....</b>	<b>39</b>
<b>CHAPTER 5.....</b>	<b>46</b>
GLOOM, DOOM, FEAR AND FRIGHT!.....	47
SCENARIO OF MASS CONSCIOUSNESS .....	47
CONSIDER THE STORY AS WRITTEN .....	48
BIG BOOM .....	49
OOPS! .....	50
PROPHET BASHING.....	52
NOW FOR SOME FACTS, PLEASE .....	52
THE HOLOCAUSTAL YEARS .....	52
<b>CHAPTER 6.....</b>	<b>58</b>
BILL OF RIGHTS .....	58
THERE HAVE BEEN ONLY 16 AMENDMENTS SINCE 1791.....	63
<b>CHAPTER 7.....</b>	<b>73</b>
FALSE PROJECTIONS .....	73
A LAST LITTLE TAD FOR THOUGHT .....	77
THE ROCKEFELLER SYNDICATE .....	78
<b>CHAPTER 8.....</b>	<b>85</b>
THE ROCKEFELLER SYNDICATE, CONTINUED .....	85
<b>CHAPTER 9.....</b>	<b>89</b>
HEART ATTACK? OH, PLEASE - - -!.....	89
THEN THE CONFUSION! .....	90
FATE OF A NATION AND IMPACT ON THE WORLD .....	91
LETS SEE, WHERE WERE WE? .....	94

STANDARD OIL OF GERMANY? .....	96
ANY ZIONISTS AROUND HERE? .....	99
THE REAL JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY? .....	102
CHURCHES, TOO! .....	103
THE ROOSEVELT CONNECTION.....	103
AND MEDICINE & EDUCATION .....	104
THE WEB SEEMS ENDLESS .....	105
MONEY IS THE KEY .....	106
ROTHSCHILDS; THE BRAINS .....	106
WHAT TO DO .....	107
<b>THOMAS AGREES TO WRITE FOR SANANDA.....</b>	<b>109</b>
<b>CHAPTER 10.....</b>	<b>112</b>
WILL YOU LOSE THE BATTLE OF THE CENTURY? .....	112
CONTINENTAL CONVENTION (or, CONSTITUTIONAL RIP-OFF CONVENTION) .....	112
BACKGROUND.....	113
PERFECTION?.....	114
REAL DANGERS.....	116
SAFETY CHECKS? .....	118
THE CONSTITUTION AND FREEDOM .....	120
<b>CHAPTER 11.....</b>	<b>123</b>
BALANCED BUDGET AMENDMENT: CRUEL FRAUD ON AMERICANS.....	123
BALANCE THE BUDGET CONSTITUTIONALLY -- AS IS!.....	124
STOP THE CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION .....	126
<b>CHAPTER 12.....</b>	<b>129</b>
WHO WOULD DESTROY YOUR CONSTITUTION? .....	129
AGENTS OF CHANGE--MID-1984, IN FULL SWINGING BATTLE .....	131
CCS PLANS TIMELY .....	132
BACK TO THE CCS .....	135
CCS DENIED THE CHARGES--HO HUM! .....	135
PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM FEATURE .....	136
GOD COMES JUST IN TIME .....	137
<b>CHAPTER 13.....</b>	<b>140</b>
PULLING A FAST ONE .....	140
'PRIMARY' ROLE? .....	141
WELL, BUT WHO IS OUT TO WRECK THE CONSTITUTION? ...	141
BRING INTO THE OPEN .....	142
CHANGING THEIR TUNE .....	144
SERIOUS SUBJECT .....	144
NULL AND VOID! .....	145
BILL PROVISIONS.....	148
THE SPIRITUAL WAR.....	149
THE RETURN TO GOD-NESS .....	150
THE REVOLUTION OF THE SPIRIT .....	152

<b>CHAPTER 14.....</b>	<b>154</b>
LOOK VERY CLOSELY.....	154
REASON TO FEAR .....	155
POLITICAL REALITIES .....	155
BIG SCAM.....	156
SOVIET LINKS.....	158
REDUCE AMERICA.....	158
COALITION.....	159
IN THE WINGS .....	159
INFLUENCE .....	160
COMMISSIONERS RULE .....	160
ARGUMENTS WRONG.....	160
GOD IS WITHIN.....	161
<b>CHAPTER 15.....</b>	<b>164</b>
WHO ARE THE CONSTITUTIONAL DESTROYERS? .....	165
THE CONSTITUTION MUST GO.....	166
HIKE TAXES .....	168
BACK TO THE BILDERBERGERS .....	170
OOPS! .....	171
YES, IT GETS WORSE.....	172
DOMINANT FORCES .....	172
NO SWEAT! .....	172
BAD NEWS FOR QUAYLE BASHERS .....	173
ACCEPTANCE, TOLERANCE, JUDGEMENT, DISCERNMENT ...	174
<b>CHAPTER 16.....</b>	<b>176</b>
ARE YOU “SEEING” MORE NEWS THESE DAYS?.....	176
LAWYERS .....	178
BILDERBERGERS.....	179
THE SECRET NETWORK .....	182
MAN AND TECHNICS .....	183
BUT WHERE DID IT ALL BEGIN?.....	184
RUTHLESS IDEALISM .....	185
CONSTITUTION, COMMUNITY, FAMILY, MONOGAMOUS LOVE.....	188
<b>CHAPTER 17.....</b>	<b>191</b>
FOR EXAMPLE .....	191
AH, AND THEN THE INFAMOUS FAKE PHONE CALL .....	192
OF COURSE IT GETS WORSE .....	192
THE WASHINGTON-DAMASCUS-TEHERAN AXIS .....	193
AMERICAN PARTNERS .....	194
NETWORK ADDRESS CHANGED .....	196
THE WALL STREET CONNECTION .....	197
NOW FOR THE GERMAN ISSUE .....	198
USSR--NEW ‘MODEL’ .....	200
GOD IS ALL PATIENT AND ALL LOVE .....	200
<b>CHAPTER 18.....</b>	<b>202</b>



USSR--NEW 'MODEL' .....	202
THE ZIONIST FACTOR .....	203
THREE STAGES OF CAPITALISM.....	206
THE ROLE OF INTELLECT .....	207
WHAT ARE THE PROSPECTS?.....	208
LOOK AT HISTORY FOR INSIGHT .....	210
SHIELD YOURSELF IN THE LIGHT OF GOD .....	213
<b>CHAPTER 19.....</b>	<b>215</b>
NEWSTATES.....	215
WHAT CAN YOU DO?.....	218
WHAT WOULD BE THE ADVANTAGES OF SUCH AN AMENDMENT?.....	220
<b>CHAPTER 20.....</b>	<b>222</b>
THE SECRET NEW CONSTITUTION.....	223
ABSTRACT OVERVIEW.....	224
CITIZENS' RIGHTS .....	226
RESPONSIBILITIES .....	228
THE PRESIDENCY.....	229
LEGISLATIVE BRANCH .....	231
JUDICAL BRANCH.....	231
REGULATORY BRANCH .....	231
PLANNING BRANCH .....	231
ELECTORAL BRANCH.....	232
SUMMATION .....	232
<b>"NEW STATES" MAP .....</b>	<b>234</b>
<b>CHAPTER 21.....</b>	<b>236</b>
A SUMMARY COMPARISON OF THE EXISTING U.S. CONSTITUTION AND A PROPOSED CONSTITUTIONAL MODEL.....	236
<b>EPILOGUE .....</b>	<b>245</b>
WHAT CAN YOU DO?.....	247
WHAT WOULD BE THE ADVANTAGES OF SUCH AN AMENDMENT?.....	248

## DEDICATION

REC #1 HATONN

FRIDAY, JUNE 8, 1990 7:14 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 296

This Journal is given in dedication to *THOMAS*, who works diligently in the service of Esu Jesus Sananda Emmanuel. And, unto those ones who have been misled and have come to believe that somehow Dharma "has a Sananda" who is a maverick and comes from the unlighted realms. Nay, it has only been convenient to utilize Dharma as a receiver in this location unto this point of our writings. Portions of Thomas' receiving's are placed herein for confirmation of truth for those of you who have discounted the true word of God through a "single" receiver and have been told that "God would not write of things in Caesar's World."

Caesar has no world except that which he has stolen and corrupted from God's creation. Neither shall any man take any portion therefrom unto the heavenly kingdom.

Those who would be in the telling you what God "Greater Source" would or would not do is limiting the very God source. I tell you God will and shall do anything He chooses to so do. Look most carefully at those who would denounce another's work and most specifically these Journals as not being the work of Lighted God for what might they have to hide in the closing down of your ability to partake of them?

Might it be, beloved ones, that God is uncovering the lies of the eons and recent years in unlimited forthrightness? Thine Creator would not leave you without help in a most physical manner through the time of transition and trouble. Might it be that He is closing down the lie of Secret Societies and Secret Mystery Schools for a few chosen "elite"? Could it be that you have partaken of the lie too long from ones who have represented to be THE speakers for Creator and denounce another or place restrictions upon your intake? Ponder these things most carefully in the oneness with God within--for you will not find God "with-out". By His own truth He is within each and you have long overlooked his presence in defiance and greedy, lustful physical actions proclaimed through the words of man claiming to speak in behalf of God. Thine own discernment shall tell you of the difference--if the action leads thee unto the Lighted God it is of God; if it allows of actions against the laws of God and pulls you into the physical experience--it is not. No man can re-write and change one iota of the truth of it. God is not a "democracy" given unto tyranny of man-created rules--God is a deity of Justness--true Justice; for He gives unto the offender his own judgment in the light of His presence. Where might you be along the path of true knowledge? Perhaps you had better study a bit more diligently for the glass of sand lies in wait of the turning and when it is turned--the "time" is run out therefrom in this cycle of journey experience. AHO!

We are sent before the Master as the preparers and bring forth truth from the chaff of lies. We come in unbounded love in direct service and under the command of the beloved Messenger--so be it.

Thank you, Thomas, for sharing of thine truth with thine brotherhood of man that he might see that God comes in many ways and unto those who will receive of him. I shall hold thee in security, son, that the attackers might be kept from thine work. Sananda asks that a Journal be given unto His use that He might share through a different receiver that readers might know that God differs not from one to another if it be He, the one of truth. For those who have referred to "Dharma's Sananda" vs. that of another--I suggest you read the work most closely indeed. Truth will only vary in pronunciation of terminology---never in concept. You who read, look most closely at those who would discourage you from the reading of any information--what might they be in the hiding from your eyes--might it be the truth of it?

Thine spiritual path is ultimately the only item of importance. Unfortunately, there is manifested upon your perceived reality a world in chaos--God would not leave you to die in the lie without bringing forth the truth and showing you the way to return unto Himself; this is our mission in the fulfilling of the promise. May God guide your understanding within the Light of Truth.

I also dedicate these works unto Dharma who works ceaselessly in the service of God and the Lighted Brotherhood. She pleads with you to cease referring to these Journals as "Dharma's series"; they are the "Truth series" and she but puts the words to keyboard. That is the way of God's workers in truth--they ask no notice of either work nor length of time in service. Beware of those who ask you to believe truth on the basis of years of "service" for you might well be surprised in whose service they have worked. Satan and his armies corrupted truth from before the creation of thine planet Earth. He always presents himself as one of some Secret Order and as the God of Light and Prince of Peace--God is in no-wise "secret" and so be it. Saalome, and may you allow the Great Spirit to walk with thee for the road unto the transition and revolving again into truth and light is rocky indeed.

## FOREWORD

REC #1 HATONN

WEDNESDAY, JUNE 6, 1990 9:45 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 294

*My Spirit, you are Omnipotent, Your name is Holy. May your realm be incarnate in me. May your power reveal itself within me, on Earth and in the Heaven. Give me today my daily bread, and thus, let me recognize my transgressions and errors, and I shall recognize the truth. And do not lead me into temptation and confusion, but deliver me from error. For yours is the realm within me and the power and the knowledge forever, Amen. So let it be. In the beauty and Radiance of that which IS, I come forth in response to the petitions of my brothers upon this placement. I Am Hatonn.*

\* \* \* \*

As you journey through this passage, this may well be the most important single Journal you will ever read. It is of physical importance and impacts your soul growth tremendously, that which you do in this cycle of experience. I urge you to set aside confusion as to source of information; it is the truth which shall set you free and you need not balance with source to hear truth and see that which is coming upon you.

You want mystical answers, read in the stars and handed down by the prophets. If you do not set forth to put your nations, your populace and your Constitutional rights into security--the rest remains moot. If you allow your freedom to be taken in your dawdling and ponderings, you have naught left with which to function except as enslaved masses.

This book is not pleasant--it was not written for entertainment; you are on the edge of the abyss in your nation and the "anti-Christ", of which you have waited, is upon you. Rarely are things as you expect or at first perceive for it is the way of the enemy of Godness.

You ask and again ask, "What can I do? Herein we tell you that which you can do--it remains up to you if you will take action or continue to quibble over who's who is what! The time for letting "someone else" do of your work is finished--you will stand forth and participate in the journey of God or you will be passed by and so be it.

If you have been reading the Journals, you are ready for this one. If not, I suggest you get right at it. If you are not yet ready and you have partaken of them--go forth and study them again.

God will set the banquet of knowledge before you--he will not force it down thy throats.

We shall see what it is you wish to do. If you do not take the Express then herein I will put information for participation. It is something each can do simply by prayer, mail and/or whatever is needed. Presence is asked if you can attend the meeting I shall speak of; if not, mail your support and tell these ones that which you ARE willing to do. You must take action if you hope to save your freedom for it is planned to remove it from you in this year of counting to be complete under The Plan by year 2000. I ask you to lend your efforts either by support through the Phoenix Institute at America West's address or send suggestions to the NEVADA CONFERENCE FOR LAWFUL GOVERNMENT; FREEDOM CALL '90" The meeting itself is July 22-24, 1990 in Las Vegas wherein the organizers are located. For information write to: "CENTER FOR ACTION", 711 Yucca Street, Boulder City, Nevada 89005, Bo Gritz, Chief of Staff; Paul Fisher, President or to Walter Myers, Rt. #2 Box 157C, Baldwin, KS 66006. Telephone 913/5943367 and Center for Action 800/634-3494. America West: 805/822-9655.

We from this location will have large participation in the program which will be built around your Constitutional rights as written by the Founding Fathers and relate them to what has happened to them relative to the New Constitution which is already in operation without your realization of same.

You have a right and obligation to know that which is in store for you at the hands of the conspirators for The New World Order, and further obligation as a citizen, to act. You have been people of the lie far too long, my friends, and it has all but cost you every vestige of freedom. What you do now can change your world. Do nothing, and you had better increase your prayer time, for it is serious indeed. The projected prophecies are at your door and it is time you recognize your enemy!

I give benediction that you read with an open heart and find the truth within. Stop concerning about "little gray aliens" and other tales of lies--the enemy is upon you and it is physical indeed. We have been sent forth to give assistance to those who ask and hear, no more and no less--that which you will do is up to you in the choosing.

I thank you for your attention and we stand ever ready for response. I ask Sananda to give you a message as we move into this document and I further ask that the portion regarding positive action be placed next following Sananda's gracious sharing. The Light of God rests upon the shoulders of you ones who would dare step forth and lead thine brothers to victory.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

### **WHAT CAN YOU DO?**

*THIS NEXT PORTION WILL PLEASE BE PLACED IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING THE FORWARD. THEN PLACE IT IN ITS PROPER SEQUENCE WITHIN THE JOURNAL. THEN PLEASE PLACE IT AT THE ENDING OF TILE EPILOGUE. YOU*

*ARE IN SERIOUS CIRCUMSTANCE AND THIS IS SOMETHING IN WHICH EACH OF YOU CAN ACTIVELY*

*BECOME INVOLVED INSTEAD OF WRINGING YOUR HANDS AND BEING SLOWLY EATEN ALIVE. THERE IS ALWAYS "HOPE" IF YOU LISTEN AND WAIT UPON GOD! HE WILL ALWAYS RESPOND WITH THE "WAY"--IT IS UP TO YOU WHAT YOU DO WITH THE INSTRUCTIONS IN YOUR FREE-WILL STATE OF BEING. I IMPLORE YOU TO TAKE CAREFUL NOTE, PUT ASIDE QUANDARY AS TO "SOURCE" OF THIS WRITING, LOOK WITH REASON AND THEN ACT!*

You can enter into action with other groups already started. Surprisingly enough there is even a group brave enough to move forward with a drive to repeal the 16th Amendment (which was never lawfully ratified anyway) and abolish the "personal" income tax. This does surprise you, does it not?

The drive to obtain endorsements for the program has been carried out with great energy in all the state capitals. Did any of you notice or respond to the lists? Or, did you snicker and say, "What's the use?" Did you even see the name list takers? As a result the legislatures of Wyoming, Texas, Nevada, Louisiana, Georgia, South Carolina, Mississippi, Arizona and Indiana have approved what is known as the Liberty Amendment. This is a proposed amendment to the U.S. Constitution that would repeal the 16th Amendment. It was first introduced in Congress as H.R. Res. 23.

Now, look closely at what has happened to these states by MOTHER NATURE???? No, little sleepyheads, Mother Nature has had very little to do with what has struck these areas. It is totally man-precipitated in order to cause need for federal disaster funds and get rid of any notion of withdrawing taxes!

Thousands of petitions and hundreds of thousands of signatures have been obtained in support of "Yes on 23". And these have been and are being submitted to the members of Congress. The members are being urged to submit the Liberty Amendment to all the state legislatures. Do you get a more clearly defined picture as to the need of a Constitutional Convention to block such citizen moves? You are about to demand your freedom back and the conspirators must work faster and faster and more destructively to stop you. Will you allow of it? That is up to you the people!

The proposed amendment has four sections:

Sect. .1. The government of the United States shall not engage in any business, profession, commercial, financial or industrial enterprise, except as specified in the Constitution.

Sect. 2. The Constitution of any state, or the Congress of the United States shall not be subject to the terms of any foreign or domestic agreement which would abrogate this amendment.

Sect. 3. The activities of the United States government which violate the intent and purpose of this amendment shall within a period of three years from the date of the ratification of this amendment, be liquidated and the properties and facilities affected shall be sold.

Sect. 4. Three years after the ratification of this amendment, the 16th Amendment to the Constitution of the United States shall stand repealed and thereafter Congress shall not levy taxes on personal income, estates and/or gifts.

By the way, the man who worked with unabated zeal to get this done in your behalf was "taken out" in 1989. His name was Willis Stone and we honor him for his daring greatness!

### **WHAT WOULD BE THE ADVANTAGES OF SUCH AN AMENDMENT?**

- \* Repeal the "personal" federal income tax.
- \* Balance the budget by limiting congressional expenditures to those specified in the Constitution.
- \* Stop the withholding tax and restore the right of the worker to take home a full paycheck.
- \* Bring down interest rates, thereby making it possible for people, especially young couples, to enjoy the American dream of owning their homes, as earlier generations were able to do. Without this, it is impossible for a nation to prosper.
- \* Stop inflation caused by government deficit spending.
- \* Transfer to the states and the people the millions of acres of land, comprising more than one-third of the entire land area of the country, now held by the federal government in violation of the Constitution.
- \* Stop the federal government from taxing Americans to support foreign governments. The cost of this "aid" has now reached approximately \$3 trillion--more than the entire national debt.
- \* Halt federal confiscation of properties and enterprises through high taxes and burdensome regulations.
- \* Limit the Defense Department to the business of defending us and stop it from operating commercial enterprises in competition with those it is supposed to defend.
- \* Rescue you from the politicians' Ponzi scheme, the Social Security system.

- \* Cut federal spending to less than half of what it is now--immediately.
- \* Stop impoverishing the taxpayers with poverty programs.
- \* End federal control, interference with and harassment of private schools.
- \* Eliminate the special privilege of tax exemptions for foundations.
- \* Liberate farmers from federal control.
- \* Restore honest money. Abolish the Federal Reserve debt-money swindle.
- \* Stop lending tax dollars to special interests.
- \* Halt the terrible waste of billions of hours' and dollars' worth of effort now wasted in filling out government forms.
- \* Let the people concentrate on productive pursuits instead of playing crazy "tax loophole" games.
- \* Stop government competition with private enterprise.

\*\*\*\*\*

*More information is available from Yes on 23, USE THIS PLEASE: BOX 2386 EL CAJON, CALIF. 92021; ENCLOSE A STAMPED, SELF-ADDRESSED ENVELOPE. THEN FIND OUT HOW TO GET LINED UP TO TAKE ACTION IN THE MOST EFFECTIVE MANNER!*

*THEY WILL SEND YOU A PAMPHLET ENTITLED HOW TO GET RID OF THE INCOME TAX AND WIN 45 BATTLES AT ONCE.*

\*\*\*\*\*

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN



## CHAPTER 1

REC #1 HATONN

MONDAY, MAY 14, 1990 10:00 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 271

This is your life, America. What will you do with it? I am Commander Gyeorgos Hatonn. I come in the service and by the Grace of God and The Creation. I salute you in honor, you who will recognize me. Others will need come at their own speed into the truth of it for we can wait no longer to take action. I welcome all who would share and walk with us but I am sent on a mission which must be moved rapidly along now.

We have brought forth enough information upon which ones can base opinion as to truth. There will be much, much more but we can no longer quibble nor waste of YOUR "time" in trivial pursuits.

We do not come forth in "New Age" anything other than as the age of newness. There is naught mystical nor magical about our presence--we are sent forth as your elder brothers of human species to show you the way to higher understanding and how to move back into "freedom". YOU will do of it or it will not be done. That, friends, is the way of God and The Creation.

I can speak of space travel, null time, thought projection and astral beaming--it will mean nothing to you save you who are of us. You have a most earthbound job to do and not much "time" to get it done. You can have all the curiosity you desire about space travel, aliens, cosmic fleets, etc. The "little gray-men" fables are exactly that--fables. A partial truth has been turned into a deliberately projected lie to cause you to fear our presence.

If you need information and confirmation regarding cover-up and deliberated murder to cover governmental lies in action; ask "Bo" Gritz about cover-ups and heinous betrayal of a nation. Only the names have changed in government--it is still a government of Kissinger, the Zionists, the Trilaterals, the Bilderbergers and the Banker's cartel. You have "paid" dearly to become enslaved to these conspirators. Your Constitution is all but finished. You see, it only takes the usage of a "thing" to cause it to be accepted. You have been sold down the proverbial "tubes" for a few pieces of gold and evil contempt for freedom and God-ness. While you slept "they" stole your house and the very bed from under your sleepy heads. What you do now will determine your fate; no more and no less.

Do not err by placing us in the movement called "New Age". You ones who consider yourselves "New Agers" had better carefully check and see if that is actually where you desire to be for I am going to tell you something short, bitter and shocking. You have no idea of that which you choose to associate yourselves with in almost all instances. You who would place your existence upon the "New Age Movement" have

bought into the lie in the largest measure of all and it is the "new religion which will sweep the world in the ending times as spoken of in the prophecies."

I tell you now, from the Master's mouth, the God of the returning days is not running around in the guise of human flesh known as Maitreya or any other stolen label. **GO READ THE TRUTH IN THE PROPHECIES.** Of course you had no way to know this but now you do; therefore, I will give you a brief dissertation and come back to the subject following our work on the Constitution for soon it will not matter in America, that which you believe.

Let us speak of Maitreya. It is, again, the truth made ugly by the lie of evil. The New Agers say he is alive in physical form living in a modern country; he eats, he sleeps, he walks the floor, he studies world conditions and he knows his time is soon. He has extraordinary spiritual power; his location is known only to a very few select hierarchy members of "The Movement" etc., etc., etc.

What does the name "Maitreya" mean?

Maitreya is supposed to be the fifth reincarnation of Buddha. The world's Buddhists are already expecting Lord Maitreya to return to earth. **SO, THE NAME WAS INDEED A VERY SHREWD CHOICE TO CONTAMINATE THE TRUTH.**

In order to appeal to Christians, New Agers say Maitreya is the Christ. For Moslems he is the Iman Mandi. For Hindus he is Krishna. Is there a Maitreya? Oh yes, and He is visualized by many ones at various extraordinary times--but there is not a Maitreya as projected by the New Age Movement and now, for you who have been reading the Journals, I shall give you a blow of blows.

Maitreya's followers are now in the last stage of the New Age scheme to take the world for Lucifer. Yes, that is exactly what I said--for Lucifer. Hold on to your minds now, and remain open for a bit more input.

Lucis Trust -- formerly Lucifer Trust -- ran ads in great public publications which displayed The Great Invocation to Maitreya. The Great Invocation refers to The Plan. It says, "Let Light and Love and Power restore 'The Plan' on Earth."

It includes the installation of a New World "Messiah", the implementation of a new world government and new world religion under Maitreya. They have numerous political, social and economic goals, including the following: A universal credit card system. A world food authority which would control the world's food supply. A universal tax and a universal draft for services set up for command by the United Nations world police force.

But there is far more to The Plan -- they intend to utterly root out people who believe the Bible and worship God and to completely stamp out Christianity; whether Christians are right or wrong is totally beside the point.

They have openly stated that they plan to outlaw all present religious practices and symbols of orthodox Jews and Christians. Now isn't that most interesting? The Movement is working quickly and efficiently to execute its scheme to take control of the world -- in the NAME OF MAITREYA. They throw the name Sananda and other Masters about in their rantings to further distract you precious blind children seeking truth and God.

I tell you truth; New Agers have even openly threatened violence and even extermination of Jews, Christians and Moslems who fail to cooperate with Maitreya and his new religion.

The Tara Centers are part of international networks involving tens of thousands of different organizations behind the New Age Movement and its false Christ. Beware of one labeled Benjamin Creme! He projected the revelation of Maitreya in August or September of 1977 in a worldwide day of declaration, at which time the millennium will have dawned. He explained that by The Christ he means not Jesus Christ, but the Master of Wisdom of whom Jesus and such other spiritual leaders as Mohammed, Brahma and Krishna are disciples. HE FURTHER SAID "WORLD NEEDS AND WORLD RESOURCES WILL BE REASSESSED AND REDISTRIBUTED AND THE GROUNDWORK FOR A SINGLE GLOBAL RELIGION WILL BE STARTED AND PROBABLY FLOWER FULLY WITHIN 20 YEARS."

Remember the "Club of Rome"? Brothers, it is a New Age organization. Then you have the Planetary Citizens, which is the Secretariat for Planetary Initiative. Your David Spangler, who is right at the top says that, "In order to enter the New Age we must take a Luciferic initiation. We're heading into a vast planetary initiation, a mass initiation of people."

My word, sleepy heads, open your eyes and look, look and see! The Satanic symbols are all about your New Age movement in scarcely hidden symbols, such as 666. Some who freely use the numbers 666 honestly believe they are sending signals, to outer space, or to what they call the superior intelligences which they believe inhabits your planet. They are asking those superior intelligences to come in and bring a new advanced civilization. Well, they are communicating but I surely don't think it is that which was intended. Further, when Maitreya goes public he will not appear saying, "I am Jesus Christ", but rather he will say "I am the Master Jesus and now all of you Christians and all of you church members, come forward and worship Lord Maitreya."

The word Maitreya has always been associated with messiah, and rightfully so; it is just that you ones have not yet discerned that the false Gods will all come before the crowning event of the God-ness. In Buddhist's faith it specifically means Maitreya (the Messiah).

Well, brethren, and here we stand this day in this overload of work which confuses and confounds you in your work. GOD PROMISED THAT THESE THINGS WOULD

NOT COME UPON YOU NOR WOULD THE REAL ANTICHRIST APPEAR UNTIL THE LORD PERMITS IT--AND ALL (EVERYONE) WILL KNOW WHEN "JESUS" COMES TO EARTH AGAIN. IT WILL BE AS CLEAR AS A FLASH OF LIGHT IN THE SKY. FURTHER, HE HAS PROMISED THAT BEFORE THAT DAY, THE WORD WOULD GO ONE LAST TIME TO ALL THE CORNERS OF THE WORLD--IN TRUTH! I CAN MOST CERTAINLY ASSURE YOU OF ONE OUTSTANDING TRUTH--THE ONES WHO AWAIT THE CHRISTOS GOD BY WHATEVER LABEL WILL MOST CERTAINLY *NOT REQUIRE A LUCIFERIAN INITIATION!!!!*

### **NOT OF NEW AGE AND NOT OF UFO "CIRCLES"**

We who bring the messages herein are neither of the "New Age" anything nor of the "UFO Groupies". We are the brothers sent in the service of God in advance of His presence and in His direct and personal service. If any of you err by the distraction of categorizing us by any means other than as I just stated, you err greatly and painfully, for you mislead your brothers and the alternative is most disquieting.

The United States of America was and is a blessed place and you were given the foundation of truth and the ability to be a lighted beacon. You have put out thine lamps which shined before a beleaguered world and your leaders have fallen into total corruption. You are all but an enslaved portion of humanity set up for genocide by the very evil ones who crucified the Christos at every turn prior to this day. Perhaps I shall just leave you to ponder upon this message.

### **WHAT DOES ALL THIS HAVE TO DO WITH YOU?**

Everything! As we begin to point out the despicable plans for your country and Constitutional rights of the citizens, you will find names popping up which have been presented to you ones as goodly leaders to, for instance, bring the drug war to fruition. They will--it is just not the fruit you think and expect. It is the bitter fruit of poison and destruction.

There will be ones on your placement who have experienced in human format within these circles--no space cadet needs tell you of them nor of their intent. These patriotic ones had to open their eyes and learn truth also and it is even more painful for they have witnessed the deliberate murders and conspiracies to maintain silence.

Your government "cannot" allow any prisoners of war, for instance, to be brought home alive, for the truth would pour forth like Victoria Falls. Your military literally bombed sites of known American prisoners to insure that they would not return. Heinous? Hard to believe? I certainly do hope so!

Let us use just one little example and then we will pass on for there are your own human brothers who can do a much better job than Hatonn.

Let us speak of the drug, Heroin: Throughout your U.S. war in Vietnam heroin production was accelerated to help finance CIA mercenary expansion campaigns in Laos and Cambodia. It was further used to destroy the will of the American people at home and on the battlefields.

Today, my friends, the operation remains exactly the same--even some of the names have not been changed. Some others have simply died or been promoted.

Following the Communist takeover in your 1975 the CIA stockpiled weapons in Thailand and the Philippines to continue operations in Southeast Asia. Heroin provides the means. Officials arranged the laundry of funds through international banks. Mafia contacts handle worldwide distribution. There was a Mr. Richard Armetage who was in the co-command of the Secretary of Defense for Mr. Reagan--do you remember him? Well he has now been appointed as U.S. Assistant Secretary of State for East Asia. He is a very well known key member of the CIA drug team. He dealt in billions of dollars in drug dealings then and now--he is part of the Kissinger legacy and partners and the poison runs so deep it would appear bottomless.

Dear brothers, you must--YOU MUST become informed and unify and strengthen the brothers in community that you might stand against this cancer which eats your very fiber of existences as a global people. There is no manner in which I can speak strongly enough unto you ones. You must join hands with others who DARE and stand forth side by side. You must march under the heavenly banner of God and that beauteous red, white and blue flag of the United States of America and that for which it stands: ONE NATION, UNDER GOD, INDIVISIBLE, WITH LIBERTY AND JUSTICE FOR ALL! SALU! AND YOU MUST REGAIN PEACE AND JUSTICE FOR THE REDMAN BROTHER THAT WAS SLAIN AND FROM WHOM WAS STOLEN THIS GOD-GIVEN GARDEN, FOR UNTIL JUSTICE IS BALANCED FOR ALL, YOU WILL STAND IN DARKNESS. THE CREATOR NOW GIVES YOU THE CHANCE TO RIGHT YOUR WORLD--WHAT WILL YOU DO, LITTLE BROTHERS? *WHAT WILL YOU DO?*

## **THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES OF**

### **AMERICA**

You were not, never were, and were never intended to be a SIMPLE DEMOCRACY, because a simple democracy is a FORM OF TYRANNY--A MAJORITY TYRANNY!

At the time of "We the People" there were about 3,000,000 whites and some 50,000 free blacks. An interesting fact is that in 1845, John Louis O'Sullivan, justifying the annexation of Texas, a whole story separate in and of itself because of its treaty status, wrote in the DEMOCRATIC REVIEW, "Our manifest destiny is to overspread the continent allotted by Providence for the free development of your yearly multiplying millions."

The 52-word Preamble grants NO POWER TO THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT but does help in the interpretation of the Constitution.

There were only three words duly stressed which gave power to the meaning and they were WE THE PEOPLE. It did not begin in the Preamble by saying the United States' people. It said WE THE PEOPLE of the united states. (meaning a uniting of some states) Let me restructure it for I have sorrow to tell you, again, the lie has covered the truth and you cannot find that by which to judge.

WE THE PEOPLE of the united states, in order to form a more perfect union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the united states of America."

Dharma, we need some method to denote a quote from the document of the Constitution and my input, example or explanation by comment. May we please place a litalicsi to denote Hatonn's input, please. Make sure there is a copy of the Constitution in this document for untampered reference.

Further, note that all bold face headwords have been added as reader guides. Underlined material is somehow no longer applicable by accepted change.

## ARTICLE 1

### LEGISLATIVE DEPARTMENT

#### Section 1. Congress in General

All legislative powers herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the United States, which shall consist of a Senate and a House of Representatives. \*[The capital letters were simply to denote proper label.]

#### Section 2. The House of Representatives

a. Election and term of members. The House of Representatives shall be composed of members chosen every second year \* *[Although some argued that annual elections were "the only defense of the people against tyranny."]* by the people of the several States, and the electors in each state shall have the qualifications requisite for electors of the most numerous branch of the State Legislature.

b. Qualifications of members. No person \**[Women were never explicitly denied office but you know how that went by the way for years, at the hands of the men involved in power.]* shall be a Representative who shall not have attained to the age of twenty-five years, and been seven years a citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of that State in which he shall be chosen.

c. Apportionment of representatives and of direct taxes. *\*[Changed by Section 2 of the 14th Amendment.]* Representatives and direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several States which may be included within this Union, according to their respective numbers, which shall be determined by adding to the whole number of free persons including those bound to service *\*("Slavery". Free blacks had the rights of citizenship.)* for a term of years, and excluding Indians not taxed, three-fifths of all other persons *\*[A euphemism for slaves. Every slave was counted as only three-fifths of a person in determining representation].* The actual enumeration shall be made within three years after the first meeting of the Congress of the United States, and within every subsequent term of ten years, in such manner as they shall by law direct. The number of Representatives shall not exceed one for every thirty thousand, *\*[At the eleventh hour, George Washington made his only speech of the convention, urging that the figure be lowered from the original 40,000, increasing representation in the House. Size of the House was set at 435 members in 1929. Each member today represents more than 500,000 people. (Indians, who pay no taxes and who are wards of the government, are still not counted in the apportionment of Representatives.) California has the most Representatives--45; several states have only one. This is one of the reasons Jesse Jackson is pushing to make D.C. a "state".]* but each State shall have at least one representative; and until such enumeration shall be made, the State of New Hampshire shall be entitled to choose three; Massachusetts, eight; Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, one; Connecticut, five; New York, six; New Jersey, four., Pennsylvania, eight; Delaware, one; Maryland, six; Virginia, ten; North Carolina, five; South Carolina, five; and Georgia, three.

d. Filling vacancies. When vacancies happen in the representation from any State, the Executive authority thereof shall issue writs of election to fill such vacancies.

e. Officers; impeachment. The House of Representatives shall choose their Speaker and other officers; and shall have the sole power of impeachment. *\*[The House has impeached 15 government officials, including President Andrew Johnson, who was acquitted by the Senate in 1868, and Supreme Court Associate Justice Samuel Chase, acquitted in 1805.]*

### Section 3. The Senate

a. Number and election of members. The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two *\*[They decided a small number was most convenient for deciding on peace and war.]* Senators from each state, chosen by the legislature thereof, *[Superseded in 1913 by Section 1 of the 17th Amendment. "We the People" now elect your Senators directly.]* for six years, *\*[Terms of four, seven, nine, or 14 years were rejected.]* and each Senator shall have one vote.

b. Classification. Immediately after they shall be assembled in consequence of the first election, they shall be divided as equally as may be into three classes. *\*[So that there would be "experienced" Senators during the first years of the Republic.]* The seats of

the Senators of the first class shall be vacated at the expiration of the second year, of the second class at the expiration of the fourth year, and of the third class at the expiration of the sixth year, so that one third may be chosen every second year; and if vacancies happen by resignation, or otherwise, during the recess of the legislature of any State, the Executive thereof may make temporary appointments until the next meeting of the legislature, which shall then fill such vacancies. *\*[Changed by the Second Paragraph of the 17th Amendment.]*

c. Qualifications of members. No person shall be a Senator who shall not have attained to the age of thirty years, and been nine years a citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of that State of which he shall be chosen.

d. President of Senate. The Vice President of the United States shall be President of the Senate, but shall have no vote, unless they be equally divided.

e. Other officers. The Senate shall choose their own officers, and also a President pro tempore, in the absence of the Vice President, or when he shall exercise the office of President of the United States.

f. Trial of impeachment. The Senate shall have the sole power to try all impeachments. When sitting for that purpose, they shall be on oath or affirmation. When the President of the United States is tried, the Chief Justice *\*[This is the only mention of the office of Chief Justice in the Constitution.]* shall preside; and no person shall be convicted without the concurrence of two thirds of the members present.

g. Judgment in case of conviction. *\*[Conviction elevates the Vice President two the Oval Office.]* Judgment in cases of impeachment shall not extend further than to removal from office, and disqualification to hold and enjoy any office of honor, trust or profit under the United States; but the party convicted shall nevertheless be liable and subject to indictment, trial, judgment and punishment, according to law.

*\* [Dharma, allow us a break please. In order to keep reasonable chapter breaks, we shall simply continue appropriately after each break, Le., we shall begin the discussion of the Constitution at Section 4. Thank you. Hatonn to stand-by, please.]*



## CHAPTER 2

REC #2 HATONN

MONDAY, MAY 14, 1990 1:40 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 271

### THE CONSTITUTION, CONTINUED

Section 4. How Senators and Representatives Shall Be Chosen and When They Are to Meet.

a. Method of holding elections. The times, places and manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives shall be prescribed in each State by the Legislature thereof; but the Congress may at any time by law make or alter such regulations, except as to the places of choosing Senators. *\*[The 17th Amendment laid down a new method for choosing Senators.]*

b. Meeting of Congress. The Congress shall assemble at least once in every year *\*[There was argument against meeting every year for excellent perception: much legislating was a great vice.]* and such meeting shall be on the first Monday in December, unless they shall by law appoint a different day. *\*[Changed to January 20 by Section 2 of the 20th Amendment.]*

Section 5. Rules of Procedure.

a. Organization. Each house shall be the judge of the elections, returns and qualifications of its own members, and a majority *\*[Under the Articles of Confederation, nine of the 13 states had to concur in all important decisions. A quorum was seven states.]* of each shall constitute a quorum to do business ...

b. Rules of proceedings. Each house may determine the rules of its proceedings, punish its members for disorderly behavior, and, with the concurrence of two thirds, expel a member.

c. Journal. Each house shall keep a journal of its proceedings and from time to time publish the same, excepting such parts as may in their judgment require secrecy; and the yeas and nays of the members of either house on any question shall, at the desire of one-fifth of those present, be entered on the journal. *\*[Well, here you began to get off to a bad start. The Senate met behind closed doors in its entire first five years. Then it was decided that the people had a right to know what their agents were doing or had done--so, the Journals of both chambers were subsequently published together in the CONGRESSIONAL RECORD since 1873. Details of the "convention" were kept secret for 50 years. What you know of the proceedings comes principally from James Madison's prodigious notetaking from his seat in front of the presiding member with*

*the other members on his right and left hands. Your fourth President allowed his journals to be published only posthumously--he was the "convention's" last survivor.]*

d. Adjournment. \* *[Royal governors had unilaterally suspended and dissolved state assemblies.]* Neither house, during the session of Congress, shall, without the consent of the other, adjourn for more than three days, nor to any other place than that in which the two houses shall be sitting.

#### Section 6. Compensation, privileges, and restrictions.

a. Pay and privileges of members. \**[Whew, here is a dandy one which is manipulated over and over again.]* The Senators and Representatives shall receive a compensation for their services, to be ascertained by law, \**[It was considered an indecent thing and might, in time, prove dangerous to let Congress set its own wages, it was felt]*, and paid out of the Treasury of the United States. They shall in all cases except treason, felony and breach of the peace, be privileged from arrest during their attendance at the session of their respective houses, and in going to and returning from the same; and for any speech or debate in either house, they shall not be questioned in any other place. \**[Congressmen may execute their duties without fear of a civil suit or a criminal prosecution for any cause, including slander or libel. On trumped-up charges, the King used to order the arrest of legislators who opposed his policies. However, it would appear that if ones were arrested for treason in these current days, you would not have enough members to conduct business.]*

b. Holding other offices prohibited. No Senator or Representative shall, during the time for which he was elected, be appointed to any civil office under the authority of the United States which shall have been created, or the emoluments whereof shall have been increased during such time; and no person holding any office under the United States shall be a member of either house during his continuance in office.

#### Section 7. Mode of Passing Laws.

a. Revenue bills. All bills for raising revenue shall originate in the House of Representatives; but the Senate may propose or concur with amendments as on other bills.

b. How bills become laws. Every bill which shall have passed the House of Representatives and the Senate shall, before it becomes a law, be presented to the President of the United States; if he \**[This is a rare time indeed, where "he" rather than "people" or "Persons" is used. It had no greater meaning however, for at that point it was obviously assumed that Presidents would always be masculine and further, use of the English language considers "he" to be inclusive of human.]* approves he shall sign it, but if not he shall return it, with his objections to that house in which it shall have originated, who shall enter the objections to that house in which it shall have originated, who shall enter the objections at large on their journal, and proceed to reconsider it. If after such reconsideration two-thirds of that house shall

agree to pass the bill, it shall be sent, together with the objections, to the other house, by which it shall likewise be reconsidered, and if approved by two-thirds of that house, it shall become a law. But in all such cases the votes of both houses shall be determined by yeas and nays, and the names of the persons voting for and against the bill shall be entered on the journal of each house respectively. If any bill shall not be returned by the President within ten days (Sundays excepted) after it shall have been presented to him, the same shall be a law, in like manner as if he had signed it, unless the Congress by their adjournment prevent its return, in which case it shall not be a law. *\*[In other words, Congress can pass a law over a Presidential veto. The latter statement refers to the "pocket veto" (from the Latin for "I forbid"). If Congress adjourns during the ten-day period, the President can effectively veto a bill by not signing it--by "putting it in his pocket" so to speak.]*

c. Approval or disapproval by the President. Every order, resolution, or vote to which the concurrence of the Senate and House of Representatives may be necessary (except on a question of adjournment) shall be presented to the President of the United States; and before the same shall take effect, shall be approved by him, or being disapproved by him, shall be repassed by two-thirds of the Senate and House of Representatives, according to the rules and limitations prescribed in the case of a bill.

Section 8. Powers Granted to Congress. *[These 18 paragraphs granted urgently needed powers to Congress. The first 17 are called enumerated powers. The last, the famous "elastic clause", refers to implied powers.]*

The Congress shall have the power:

a. To lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts, and excises, to pay the debts and provide for the common defense and general welfare of the United States; but all duties, imposts and excises shall be uniform throughout the United States;

b. To borrow money *\*[This eliminated the possibility once and for all for states to print their own money.]* on the credit of the United States;

c. To regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes; *\*[Thus clause has just about done-in your Confederation. Clause c. has become a fountain of vast federal power.]*

d. To establish an uniform rule of naturalization, and uniform laws on the subject of bankruptcies throughout the United States;

e. To coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures; *\*[This is so big I shall have to pass it for now--you note this does not refer to anything called the "Federal Reserve".]*

f. To provide for the punishment of counterfeiting the securities and current coin of the United States; *\*[ Now this one does seem to leave out the Federal Reserve, at least technically. However, it is also one of the most abused by your Government.]*

g. To establish post offices and post roads.

h. *\*["If a nation expects to be ignorant and free in a state of civilization," Thomas Jefferson said, "it expects what never was and never will be." The Constitutional Convention defeated the motion to empower Congress "to establish an University, in which no preferences or distinctions should be allowed on account of religion."]* To promote the progress of science and useful arts by securing for limited times to authors and inventors the exclusive right to their respective writings and discoveries;

i. To constitute tribunals inferior to the Supreme Court;

j. To define and punish piracies and felonies committed on the high seas and offenses against the law of nations; *\*[Hold this one near your heart, also, for, my dear ones, you. have now come under this little projection--by default. It refers, in part, to the law of Admiralty and it is deadly.]*

k. To declare war, *\*[It originally was "make war". This, so the President's hands would not be tied in case of attack, the convention changed the phrase to a more precise "declare war". The first legislation defining the President's Constitutional power to make war was the War Powers Act, which Congress passed over President Richard Nixon's veto in 1973. Now, chelas, please be patient with me as we move along here for we will just get lost in confusion if we pick every one of these apart at this sitting. We work relative to thousands of volumes in the Library of Congress, Supreme Court library, etc. Please be patient and we will hit the highlights which impact you instantly and treacherously in the form of impending enslavement and loss of freedom.]*

l. To raise and support armies, but no appropriation of money to that use shall be for a longer term than two years;

m. To provide and maintain a navy;

n. To make rules for the government and regulation of the land and naval forces;

o. To provide for calling forth the militia to execute the laws of the Union, suppress insurrections, and repel invasions;

p. *\*[Designed to overcome the shortcomings of the militia in the Revolutionary War.]* To provide for organizing, arming and disciplining the militia, and for governing such part of them as may be employed in the service of the United States, reserving to the States respectively the appointment of the officers, and the authority of training the militia according to the discipline prescribed by Congress;

q. To exercise exclusive legislation in all cases whatsoever, over such district (not exceeding ten miles square) as may, by cession of particular States, and the acceptance of Congress, become the seat of the government of the United States, and to exercise like authority over all places purchased by the consent of the legislature of the State, in which the same shall be, for the erection of forts, magazines, arsenals, dock-yards, and other needful buildings;--and

r. *\*[An incredible confusion which caused one George Mason, author of Virginia's Bill of Rights to be one of three who referred to this as "Infernal traffic" and caused him to declare he would "sooner chop off his right hand than put it to the Constitution" in its final form.]* To make all laws which shall be necessary and proper for carrying into execution the foregoing powers, and all other powers vested by this Constitution in the government of the United States, or in any department or officer thereof.

#### Section 9. Powers Denied to the Federal Government.

a. The migration of importation *\*[Originally 1800.]* of such persons as any of the States now existing shall think proper to admit, shall not be prohibited by the Congress prior to the year one thousand eight hundred and eight, but a tax or duty may be imposed on such importation, not exceeding ten dollars for each person.

b. The privilege of the writ of habeas corpus shall not be suspended, unless when in cases of rebellion or invasion the public safety may require it. *\*[The rule of habeas corpus--literally, "you must have the body"--is a foundation of free societies. An arrested person must be produced in court to determine the justice of his detention. President Abraham Lincoln suspended this sovereign right, arguably violating the Constitution "to save it". Via the same tenet and pretext under which dictators suspend constitutions, your first "constitutional dictator" felt that "measures, however unconstitutional, might become lawful by becoming indispensable to the preservation of the Constitution through the preservation of the nation."]*

c. No bill of attainder or ex post facto law shall be passed.

d. No capitation, or other direct, tax shall be laid, unless in proportion to the census or enumeration herein before directed to be taken. *\*[The 16th Amendment give Congress the power to tax incomes, thus modifying the "no capitation" (tax on each person) clause. The slave states had feared a tax on their "three-fifths of all other persons. Now I, among others, am here to tell you that the 16th Amendment DID NOT NULLIFY THIS PORTION OF YOUR CONSTITUTION. INCOME TAXES AS ENFORCED BY THE IRS AREA UNLAWFUL UNDER YOUR CONSTITUTION. WE SHALL COVER THIS AT A LATER POINT WE SHALL HEREIN SPEAK ONLY OF INTERPRETATION AS IS USUALLY OVERSIGHTED.]*

e. No tax or duty shall be laid on articles exported from any State. *\*[A concession to the South. Denying this power common to governments at the time took from government half the regulation of trade.]*

f. No preference shall be given by any regulation of commerce or revenue to the ports of one State over those of another: nor shall vessels bound to, or from, one State be obliged to enter, clear, or pay duties in another. *\*[Allayed Maryland's fear that traffic on Chesapeake Bay would have to enter or clear at a Virginia port to simplify the collection of duties.]*

g. No money shall be drawn from the Treasury, but in consequence of appropriations by law; and a regular statement and account of the receipts and expenditures of all public money shall be published from time to time.

h. No title of nobility shall be granted by the United States: and no person holding any office of profit trust under them shall, without the consent of the Congress, accept of any present, emolument, office, or title, of any kind whatever, from any king, prince, or foreign state.

Section 10. Powers Denied to the States.

Enough for this day, Dharma.

Hatonn to standby. Salu.

## CHAPTER 3

REC #1 HATONN

THURSDAY, MAY 17, 1990 9:00 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 274

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One. We will continue with our work on the outlay of the Constitution of the United States of America.

In advance I ask that you readers do homework and get confirmation of that which we discuss for your Constitution is the very foundation upon which freedom is based. It is all but gone as written. There are far more interesting subjects---but NONE so important to you as a people. "When" this and that will happen pales in comparison to that which will befall you if you do not put into restraint that which is planned and occurring to your Constitution. When we finish the Constitution (as written) and the New states Constitution (as rewritten), we will move on to the Zionists intention to control your world through their "PROTOCOLS". And, then dear ones, we shall return to the survival of the remnant and "how" we get through these changing times and that which to look for.

All of you are awaiting the wondrous projections of Little Crow and the SACRED HILL WITHIN. They will come in proper sequence. We must first outline that which has been brought against you as a people for you have now been raped just as were the beautiful Indians in the early days of your country. They had no recourse until it was far too late to change of it. How long will you wait? They originally loved you and welcomed you as the white and colored men of the far away places and you consumed them and desecrated their lands. **THAT WHICH IS PUT FORTH ALWAYS RETURNS! ALWAYS!**

Always the Great Spirit has sent his teachers of The Creation to dwell upon his creations to tend of his living planets and teach harmony and balance with all things. The human comes and destroys and pillages and always, in the ending, the "native" ancients must come forth again to show you the way and nurture the gift of a planet's life for the ancient truth bearers will always have a few who are sent forth with the "memories" of how it IS. But first, you must know how it has "become" that you might see the reasons for the required changes lest you perish

As the axis of a planet changes there is chaos created beyond that of social circumstance. You have lived in a cycle in which all that was without moved within. Now, to change of the circumstance, all that is within must come without. You have the ambiguous situation of opposites--a complete reversal of that which appears to be. That which is visualized as reality, is in fact, the illusion and the reality of dimension and experience is the unseen. Humankind on Earth has forgotten and he learns most slowly indeed. So be it.

It is now the time of coming back into the fold of God and The Creation and move again into the following of the Laws thereof. It is a time of recalling your Constitution and casting out of the destroyers thereof. You have allowed the very evil which will totally destroy you within the very fiber of your beingness. Were there errors in your original Constitution?--of course. Your founding fathers did not write in, intentionally, bigotry or mass incarceration of the Indian, but early interpretations thereof caused it to occur, none-the-less. You have written "freedom" out of your laws in favor of enslavement--and YOU have done it, my friends. Do not blame your brother--YOU ALLOWED OF IT! NOW, IF IT IS TO BE BROUGHT INTO PROPERNESS--YOU WILL DO OF IT!

You can have a rule of thumb for judging that which they tell you and that which they do unto you from the governmental and military halls of injustice.

For example, they will tell you that defense spending is dropping; that military actions are lessening and that somehow you are "preparing for a world fight for ecology and peace"--the big B-word, my friends.

Let me quote just a couple of items from your own news within the past couple of days--oh, it doesn't make your media news nor is it put forth on your front pages and when it is, it is offered as "good" news and encouragement for the economy.

WALL STREET JOURNAL 5/16/90 (YESTERDAY). Also carried in the local papers:

FUTURISTIC: The Pentagon on Tuesday unveiled drawings of prototypes of the Advanced Tactical Fighter, a futuristic aircraft with a \$63.5 BILLION price tag designed to replace the F-15 fighter jet. Drawings (and there were two) show two versions of the single seat, twin-engine craft. The plane will use "stealth" technology to evade radar and cruise at supersonic speeds without using afterburners, known as "supercruise". **(Hatonn: And I believe they tell you that you need no shelters for you won't have a war??? Then why would you need these planes???)**

- - - the plane , called the Advanced Tactical Fighter, is designed to be the first U.S. dog fighter to carry missiles entirely inside its fuselage - - .

(Ah ha) The Pentagon said it already has spent about \$2.8 billion to develop a pair of ATF prototypes. Two teams of contractors have invested another \$1.2 billion.

One of the teams, led by Lockheed Corp., includes Boeing Co. and General Dynamic Corp. and McDonnell Douglas Corp.

Ok and so what! Well, what about these other little back page items in the Wall Street Journal, 5/14/90:



Hughes Georgia Inc., a unit of General Motors Corp. (how many knew that?) received a \$194 million Air Force contract for Maverick missiles and parts.

General Dynamics Corp. was awarded a \$63.3 million Air Force contract for support of F-16 aircraft and Atlas II - - - .

Olin Corp. won a \$51 million contract for Navy 20-millimeter ammunition and Army small-arms propellant.

Aerojet General Corp. got a \$16.1 million Air Force contract for MX missile rockets.

United Technologies Corp. received a \$15.1 million Army contract for Uh-601 helicopters.

WALL STREET JOURNAL, 5/15/90:

Lockheed Missiles and Space Co. received a \$971 million contract from the National Aeronautics and Space Administration to oversee design and development of new generation rocket motors - - -

Hughes Aircraft Co., a unit of General Motors Corp., was given a \$77 million Air Force contract to build a North Atlantic Treaty Organization air defense system for Iceland.

Unisys Corp. won a \$25.8 million Navy contract for submarine navigation equipment.

Pan Am World Services Inc., a unit of Pan Am Corp., received a \$12.6 million Air Force contract for support of the Eastern Space and Missile Center.

And on and on it goes. You might ask, "But how can companies that are now barred from even bidding on government jobs for massive 'rip-offs' be getting contracts?" I thought you would never ask! By allowing one "corporation" to die and birthing a nice new one to bid. I certainly hope all you good business men in my troops are taking lessons--not for corruption but rather as to how to do business in Satan's world using his own tools to get to his vulnerable spots.

I would also like to point out another couple of items: In the same paper of May 14 it says, "The nation's rural poor are going hungry because food-stamp benefits aren't enough to cover higher food costs in impoverished rural counties - - - ." Does this not touch your heart?

And, while you pay off hundreds of billions of dollars to "bail-out" the S&Ls because of the mismanagement and junk bond portfolios, you get the following: WALL STREET JOURNAL 5/15/90: "AMID THE RUBBLE OF THE BATTERED JUNK-BOND MARKET, SOME POWERFUL NEW PLAYERS ARE STIRRING: THE MAJOR BANKS.

*"Using bank's newly won powers to underwrite corporate bonds, Citicorp, J.P. Morgan & Co and Bankers Trust New York Corp. have all established groups specializing in sales and trading of high-risk, high-yield junk bonds. And First Chicago Corp. has just begun staffing up for a junk-bond effort - - - - -."*

Do you see the correlation? These are the top Conspiracy banks, my friends! And, by the way, Mr. Robert Bartley, Editor, THE WALL STREET JOURNAL is a prominent member of the Movers and Shakers of the Trilateral Commission. I knew you knew that.

Here is just a little side blast by your government at Japan: "Japanese Prime Minister Toshiki Kaifu said his nation would maintain a ban on rice imports to protect domestic growers despite U.S. demands for improved market access. `Rice and rice cultivation have a special significance for our country and in light of this we will continue to adhere to the basic policy of self-sufficiency,' Mr. Kaifu told legislators. Japanese consumers pay up to six times world prices for domestic rice as the government props up inefficient rice producers with substantial subsidies."

Now isn't that just awful? Well read on from the same day's paper and see if you can spot any similarities: "WALL STREET JOURNAL, 5/14/90: "Brach's Candy Co. said the Commerce Department rejected its request to have the company's Chicago plant designated a Foreign Trading Zone.

"The refusal by the department's Foreign Trade Zones Board means that the candy manufacturer--owned by Switzerland's Jacobs Suchard AG--won't be allowed to import sugar at world prices, but must instead continue to buy the essential ingredient under import quotas that boost its annual costs by about \$20 million.

"- - - - if it didn't get the relief it sought it might close the aging Chicago plant--an island of high-paying, unionized production jobs in the midst of the city's blighted West Side--and shift the about 3,400 jobs to either Mexico or Canada. - - - -"

Oh yes, just one paper is material for dozens of Express writings. Note another tid-bit on one page on the 15th: "CIBA-GEIGY LTD. TO DEVELOP ALLERGY TREATMENT PRODUCTS." And on the adjacent page: "Jacobs Engineering Group Inc. said it received two contracts valued at \$79 million from Ciba-Geigy Corp. to design and construct a dyestuff manufacturing facility and a chemical plant in St. Gabriel, La.

"Ciba-Geigy Corp. is the U.S. unit of Swiss-based Ciba-Geigy Ltd., a maker of agricultural chemicals, dyestuffs, and other products - - -." And further, what do you think causes the most allergies? Right on! Dyes, pesticides, etc. Who do you think might also be high ranking in the Councils of Foreign Relations? See, the game gets to be more and more fun, does it not? Now try the Trilateral Commission and the Bilderbergers.

And one last distraction from the same edition says that Bush backs getting a base on Mars in 30 years. Dear ones, there was a base on Mars over 30 years ago! Then in a fashion unlike anything else, the government issued the following suggestions to prevent deliberate terrorist attacks on airliners: "The presidential panel made dozens of recommendations to counter the terrorist threat, including: the establishment of a new supervisory office--assistant secretary for security and intelligence--within the Transportation Department; increased importance for the security operation within the FAA; and the assigning of federal security managers with direct access to FAA chiefs at major international and domestic airports. The panel also urged the government to alert passengers to credible threats and to establish criteria for when passengers should be notified ." So be it!

I apologize for this long and tedious delay, Dharma, but our brothers must begin to see the generalizations and read those back pages--for guess what the front page read: "DESPITE HIS SUCCESSES, BAKER'S CRITICS SAY HE LACKS A BROAD STRATEGY", "ATTEMPTS TO RESTORE THE CARIBOU FALTER IN THE MAIN WOODS", "U.S. FOOD FIRMS FIND EUROPE'S HUGE MARKET HARDLY A PIECE OF CAKE" and "CAR MAGAZINE WRITERS SOMETIMES MOONLIGHT FOR FIRMS THEY REVIEW".

## **NOW, BACK TO WHERE WE LEFT OFF WITH YOUR**

### **CONSTITUTION**

#### Section 10. Powers Denied to the States

a. No State shall enter into any treaty, alliance, or confederation; grant letters of marque and reprisal; coin money; emit bills of credit; make any thing but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts; pass any bill of attainder, ex post facto law, or law impairing the obligation of contracts, or grant any title of nobility.

*\*[The framers had lived through the disaster of the Continental dollar. Today's fiscal conservatives argue that this country's economic problems are a direct consequence of the Supreme Court's failure to uphold the monetary provisions of the Constitution. Well all of your problems are from failure to uphold the Constitution. The ex post facto law was a provision aimed at the welter of state laws favoring debtors over creditors.]*

b. No State shall, without the consent of the Congress, lay any imposts or duties on imports or exports, except what may be absolutely necessary for executing its inspection laws; and the net produce of all duties and imposts, laid by any State on imports or exports, shall be for the use of the treasury of the United States; and all such laws shall be subject to the revision and control of the Congress.

c. No State shall, without the consent of Congress, lay any duty of tonnage, keep troops, or ships of war in time of peace, enter into any agreement or compact with another State, or with a foreign power, or engage in war, unless actually invaded, or in such imminent danger as will not admit of delay. *\*[The state militia was to bear the brunt until Congress could act. During Washington's two-term Presidency, the U.S. army grew from 840 men to 7,108 men, as an example--how many men do you think you have now?]*

*\*[The First Congress represented you people beyond your best hopes. It organized the three branches of government, regulated foreign commerce, created a national bank and the national judiciary system, admitted the states of Vermont and Kentucky, initiated the Constitutional amendment process, established the census, funded the national debt, and dealt with petitions for increased tariffs on imported mustard, paint, cordage, cotton clothes and on and on. What do you have now? Bills presented to the president which cannot be line vetoed of things lumping such things as a pork-barrel requests with aid to Panama--one having nothing what-so-ever to do with the other and yet action cannot be taken on one without the other passing or failing also. "You've come a long way, Baby" I believe is a slogan of sorts. But it hasn't been good!]*

## ARTICLE 2

### EXECUTIVE DEPARTMENT

#### Section 1. President and Vice President.

a. Term of office. The executive power shall be vested in a President of the United States of America. He shall hold his office during the term of four years, and together with the Vice President, chosen for the same term, be elected as follows;

b. Electors. Each State shall appoint, in such manner as the legislature thereof may direct, a number of electors, equal to the whole number of Senators and Representatives to which the State may be entitled in the Congress; but no Senator or Representative, or person holding an office of trust or profit under the United States, shall be appointed an elector.

Former method of electing. President and Vice President.

*\*[Superseded by the 12th Amendment.]* The electors shall meet in their respective States, and vote by ballot for two persons, of whom one at least shall not be an inhabitant of the same State with themselves. And they shall make a list of all the persons voted for, and of the number of votes for each; which list they shall sign and certify, and transmit sealed to the seat of government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate. The President of the Senate shall, in the presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the certificates, and the votes shall then be counted. The person having the greatest number of votes shall be the President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of electors appointed; and if there be

more than one who have such majority, and have an equal number of votes, then the House of Representatives shall immediately choose by ballot one of them for President; and if no person have a majority, then from the five highest on the list the said house shall in like manner choose the President. But in choosing the President the votes shall be taken by States, the representation from each State having one vote; a quorum for this purpose shall consist of a member or members from two-thirds of the States, and a majority of all the States shall be necessary to a choice. In every case, after the choice of the President, the person having the greatest number of votes of the electors shall be the Vice President. But if there should remain two or more who have equal votes, the Senate shall choose from them by ballot the Vice President. *\*[Boy, that one really got a bashing by the acute wisdom of a rewriting of that section by amendment no. 12! But this is how total deterioration begins.]*

c. Time of elections. The Congress may determine the time of choosing the electors, and the day on which they shall give their votes; which day shall be the same throughout the United States.

d. Qualifications of the President. No person except a natural born citizen, or a citizen of the United States, at the time of the adoption of this Constitution, shall be eligible to the office of President; neither shall any person be eligible to that office who shall not have attained to the age of thirty-five years, *\*[That is about as specific as you can get -35 years of age; not merely requiring "maturity" or "adequate age"]* and been fourteen years a resident within the United States.

e. Vacancy. *\*[This Clause has been affected by the 25th Amendment.]* In case of the removal of the President from office or of his death, resignation, or inability to discharge the powers and duties of the said office, the same shall devolve on the Vice President, and the Congress may by law provide for the case of removal, death, resignation, or inability, both of the President and Vice President, declaring what officer shall then act as President, and such officer shall act accordingly, until the disability be removed, or a President shall be elected.

f. The President's salary. The President shall, at stated times, receive for his services, a compensation, which shall neither be increased nor diminished during the period for which he shall have been elected, and he shall not receive within that period any other emolument from the United States, or any of them.

g. Oath of office. Before he enters on the execution of his office, he shall take the following oath or affirmation: -- "I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I will faithfully execute the office of President of the United States, and will to the best of my ability, preserve, protect and defend the Constitution of the United States." *\*[Do you think the founding fathers might be squirming in their graves?]*

Section 2. Powers of the President.

a. Military powers; reprieves and pardons. The President shall be Commander in Chief of the Army and Navy of the United States, and of the militia of the several States, when called into the actual service of the United States; he may require *\*[This led to the Presidential cabinet. It was referred to a "privy council". This, however, also became obsolete for power as the Presidents have moved on to utilizing input directly from their "advisors" such as Kissinger, etc., who are not even connected to the governing bodies.]* the opinion, in writing, of the principal officer in each of the executive departments *[the ONE explicit reference to bureaucracy.]* upon any subject relating to the duties of their respective offices, and he shall have power to grant reprieves and pardons for offences against the United States, except in cases of impeachment. *[Boy, that was a close one with Nixon, don't you think?]*

b. Treaties; appointments. He shall have power, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, to make treaties, provided two-thirds of the Senators present concur; and he shall nominate, and by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, shall appoint ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls, judges of the Supreme Court, and all other officers of the United States, whose appointments are not herein otherwise provided for, and which shall be established by law: but the Congress may by law vest the appointment of such inferior officers as they think proper, in the President alone, in the courts of law, or in the heads of departments.

c. Filling vacancies. The President shall have power to fill up all vacancies that may happen during the recess of the Senate, by granting commissions which shall expire at the end of their next session.

### Section 3. Duties of the President.

He shall from time to time give to the Congress information of the state of the Union, and recommend to their consideration such measures as he shall judge necessary and expedient; he may, on extraordinary occasions, convene both houses, or either of them, and in case of disagreement between them with respect to the time of adjournment, he may adjourn them to such time as he shall think proper; he shall receive ambassadors and other public ministers; he shall take care that the laws be faithfully executed, and shall commission all the officers of the United States. *\*[Well, I would say that lie does a very good job of "executing" the laws.]*

### Section 4. Impeachment.

The President, Vice President and all civil officers of the United States shall be removed from office on impeachment for, and conviction of, treason, bribery, or other high crimes and misdemeanors. *\*[The last several of your Presidents have been guilty of all--why do you not do something lawfully written to get rid of them?]*

\* \* \* \* \*

Dharma, we didn't get very far but it has been too long a session without break. Let us leave this and return after a bit of rest.

By the way, "Saalome" is a Pleiadian greeting and farewell. I note use of that term yesterday brought an urge to change of spelling--no, it is valid. So, Saalome.

Hatonn to clear. Please let me know when you are ready to continue and we shall effort at keeping to the subject more carefully. Thank you.

## CHAPTER 4

REC #2 HATONN

THURSDAY, MAY 17, 1990 1:45 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 274

### ARTICLE 3

#### JUDICIAL DEPARTMENT

##### Section 1. The Federal Courts.

The judicial power of the United States shall be vested in one Supreme Court, and in such inferior courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish. The judges, both of the Supreme and inferior courts, shall hold their offices during good behavior, and shall, at stated times, receive for their services, a compensation, which shall not be diminished during their continuance in office.

##### Section 2. Jurisdiction of the Federal Courts.

a. Federal courts in general. The judicial power shall extend to all cases, in law and equity, arising under this Constitution, the laws of the United States, and treaties made or which shall be made, under their authority;--to all cases affecting ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls;--to all cases of admiralty and maritime jurisdiction;--to controversies to which the United States shall be a party;--to controversies between two or more States;--between a State and citizens of another State;--between citizens of different States;--between citizens of the same State claiming lands under grants of different States, and between a State, or the citizens thereof, and foreign states, citizens or subjects. *\*[Parts of this section were altered by the 11th Amendment.]*

b. Supreme Court. In all cases affecting ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls, and those in which a State shall be a party, the Supreme Court shall have original jurisdiction. In all the other cases before mentioned, the Supreme Court shall have appellate jurisdiction, both as to law and fact, with such exceptions, and under such regulations as the Congress shall make.

c. Rules respecting trials. The trial of all crimes, except in cases of impeachment, shall be by jury; and such trial shall be held in the State where the said crimes shall have been committed; but when not committed within any State, the trial shall be at such place or places as the Congress may by law have directed.

Section 3. Treason. *\*[The only crime defined in the Constitution. Talking or thinking about committing a treasonable act is not considered treason in the U.S.--YET!]*



a. Definition of treason. Treason against the United States shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort. No person shall be convicted of treason unless on the testimony of two witnesses to the same overt act, or on confession in open court.

b. Punishment of treason. The Congress shall have power to declare the punishment of treason, but no attainder of treason shall work corruption of blood, *\*[The next generation will not be penalized.]* or forfeiture except during the life of the person attainted.

## ARTICLE 4

### THE STATES AND THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT

#### Section 1. State Records.

Full faith and credit shall be given in each State to the public acts, records, and judicial proceedings of every other State. *\*[Acts required of the states and drawn from the Articles of Confederation.]* And the Congress may by general laws prescribe the manner in which such acts, records, and proceedings shall be proved, and the effect thereof.

#### Section 2. Privileges and Immunities of Citizens.

a. Privileges. The citizens of each State shall be entitled to all privileges and immunities of citizens in the several States.

b. Extradition. A person charged in any State with treason, felony, or other crime, who shall flee from justice, and be found in another State, shall, on demand of the executive authority of the State from which he fled be delivered up, to be removed to the State having jurisdiction of the crime.

c. Fugitive workers. No person held to service or labor in one State, under the laws thereof, escaping into another shall in consequence of any law or regulation herein, be discharged from such service or labor, but shall be delivered up on claim of the party to whom such service or labor may be due. *\*[Superseded by the 13th Amendment. In 1857, Chief Justice Roger Brooke Taney declared that blacks were not people but "articles of merchandise." He invalidated the Missouri Compromise and made the Civil War all but inevitable. The fugitive slave clause, a Southern proposal, was not sanctioned under the Articles of Confederation. It was part of the historic Northwest Ordinance. But by 1860, slavery had become a national institution, legal wherever not forbidden by state law, and it had considerable Federal protection. Oh yes indeed, the laws had flaws and herein lies the irony--and further, by "voting-in" a thing does not make it so. Declaring the blacks to not be "people" made them no less people; nor the Indians nor, nor, nor.]*

### Section 3. New States and Territories.

a. Admission of new States. New States may be admitted by the Congress into this Union; but no new State shall be formed or erected within the jurisdiction of any other State; nor any State be formed by the junction of two or more States, or parts of States, without the consent of the legislatures of the States concerned, as well as of the Congress.

b. Power of Congress over territory and property. The Congress shall have power to dispose of and make all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory or other property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to prejudice any claims of the United States, or of any particular State. *\*[Please note the separation of the United States and any particular State". This is important when you get to the income tax laws, IRS, etc. If you reside in a "state" you are a citizen of that State--you are not a citizen of the United States as such. If this were true, the Constitution would have to read United State's citizen. It does not!]*

### Section 4. Guarantees to the States.

The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a republican form of government, *\*[No action has ever been taken under this clause.]* and shall protect each of them against invasion; and on application of the legislature or of the executive (when the legislature cannot be convened) against domestic violence.

## ARTICLE 5

### METHOD OF AMENDMENT

The congress, whenever two-thirds of both houses shall deem it necessary, shall propose amendments to this Constitution, or, on the application of the legislatures of two-thirds of the several States, shall call a convention for proposing amendments, which, in either case shall be valid to all intents and purposes, as part of this Constitution, when ratified by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several States, or by conventions in three-fourths thereof, as the one or the other mode of ratification may be proposed by the Congress; provided that no amendments which may be made prior to the year one thousand eight hundred and eight shall in any manner affect the first and fourth clauses in the ninth section of the first article, and that no State, without its consent, shall be deprived of its equal suffrage in the Senate. *\*[The only amendment that can't be proposed. The clause was adopted to head off concern that three-fourths of the states might be brought to do things fatal to particular states, such as abolishing them altogether or depriving them of their equality in the Senate.]*

ARTICLE 6 *\*[This is counterbalanced by the 10th Amendment.]*

### GENERAL PROVISIONS

a. Public debt. All debts contracted and engagements entered into, before the adoption of this Constitution, shall be as valid against the United States under this Constitution, as under the Confederation. *\*[This was introduced by the mercurial Governor Edmund Randolph; it's been disclaimed by some as "legal robbery, such as the history of civilized nations can scarcely produce a parallel to." Pierce Butler (S.C.) was concerned that redemption of government paper at face value would succor the "bloodsuckers who had speculated on the distresses of others. . ." The question of full or partial redemption was left unresolved.]*

b. Supremacy of the Constitution. This Constitution, and the laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof; and all treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be the supreme law of the land; *\*[The important clause, lifted from the magna Carta, was prompted by Congress' demand that states repeal laws violating the Treaty of Paris. States cannot pass laws contrary to the Constitution. The principle of Federal supremacy was tested in the Whiskey Rebellion (1794), and again in South Carolina's Ordinance of Nullification (1832) declaring void the Tariff Acts of 1828, and again of course in the Civil War.]*

c. Oath of office, no religious test *\*[Adopted unanimously by the delegates, though 11 of the states had a religious qualification for state representatives. Many also required voters to own property and office holders to be well off. Nowhere does the Constitution actually speak of separation of church and state. That there was no religious test provided ample ammunition for anti-Constitutionalists during the ratification process. God is not mentioned anywhere in the Constitution (but IS in the Declaration of Independence).]* shall ever be required as a qualification to any office or public trust under the United States.

## ARTICLE 7

### RATIFICATION OF THE CONSTITUTION

The ratification of the conventions of nine States shall be sufficient for the establishment of this Constitution between the States so ratifying the same.

Done in Convention by the unanimous consent of the States present the Seventeenth Day of September in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty seven and of the Independence of the United States of America the Twelfth. In Witness whereof We have hereunto subscribed our Names.

G. Washington  
President and deputy from Virginia

New Hampshire  
John Langdon  
Nicholas Gilman

Delaware  
Geo. Read  
John Dickinson

Jaco. Broom  
Gunning Bedford Jr.  
Richard Bassett

Massachusetts  
Nathaniel Gorham  
Rufus King

Connecticut  
Wm. Saml Johnson  
Roger Sherman

New York  
Alexander Hamilton

New Jersey  
Wil. Livingston  
David Brearley  
Wm. Paterson  
Jona: Dayton

Pennsylvania  
B. Franklin  
Robt Morris  
Thos. FitzSimons  
James Wilson  
Thomas Mifflin  
Geo. Clymer  
Jared Ingersoll  
Gouv Morris

Maryland  
James McHenry  
Danl. Carroll  
Dan: of St. Thos. Jenifer

Virginia  
John Blair  
James Madison Jr.

North Carolina  
Wm. Blount  
Hu Williamson  
Richd. Dobbs Spaight

South Carolina  
J. Rutledge  
Charles Pinckney  
Charles C. Pinckney  
Pierce butler

Georgia  
William Few  
Abr. Baldwin

Attest:  
William Jackson, Secretary

IN CONVENTION MONDAY, SEPTEMBER 17TH, 1787.

Resolved,

That the preceding Constitution be laid before the United States in Congress assembled, and that it is the Opinion of this Convention, that it should afterwards be submitted to a Convention of Delegates, chosen in each State by the People thereof, under the Recommendation of its Legislature, for their Assent and Ratification; and that each Convention assenting to, and ratifying the Same, should give Notice thereof to the United States in Congress assembled.

Resolved, That it is the Opinion of this Convention, that as soon as the Conventions of nine States shall have ratified this Constitution, the United States in Congress assembled should fix a Day on which Electors should be appointed by the States which shall have ratified the same and a Day on which the Electors should assemble to vote for the President, and the Time and Place for commencing Proceedings under this Constitution. . .By the Unanimous Order of the Convention. *\*[Congress was not asked for its approval of the proposed Constitution, and didn't give it, but if Congress had decided not to send the Constitution to the states, there wasn't much its framers could have done. Ratification would be decided by "We the People" in convention state by state rather than by potentially hostile state legislatures, whose powers would be clipped by the Constitution. Just after the convention, James Madison said that "the document would neither effectually answer its national object nor prevent the local mischiefs which everywhere excite disgusts against state governments. "]*

About 10,000 amendments have been introduced in Congress. Thirty-three were formalized and sent to the states for ratification. The seven not adopted by the necessary three-fourths of the states include two amendments in the First Congress' package of a dozen. The ten that were adopted are called, collectively, the Bill of Rights.

Perhaps you should be reminded of the seven that were not ratified.

1789: concerning the ratio of members in the House of Representatives.

1789: concerning compensation to members of Congress.

1810: concerning the abrogation of citizenship for accepting gifts or titles of nobility from a foreign power without the consent of Congress. It missed adoption by only one state.

1861: concerning non-Congressional interference in slavery. Offered to head off the Civil War, it was adopted by only two states. It was the first proposed amendment signed by a President (Buchanan) before distribution to the states. (Just before he was murdered, President Lincoln signed the proposed Thirteenth Amendment.)

1924: concerning the labor of persons under 18 years of age. It was opposed by manufacturing associations and some religious groups.

1972: concerning equality of rights regardless of gender. E.R.A. fell three(34 states short of adoption.

1978: concerning representation of the District of Columbia in the House and Senate. D.C. has a population larger than do four of the states. This one will continue to come up.

Three new proposals for amendments that are arousing interest would require: a balanced Federal budget; a four-year term for Representatives to coincide with the Presidential term; and modification of the treaty requirement, possibly to a straight majority decision. Then, of course, you are aware of the effort of Mr. Bush to cause an amendment to ban flag burning.

Dharma, allow us to leave this now. We will continue with the Bill of Rights.

Thank you for your service. I shall now move to stand-by that you might close this portion. Good-day.

## CHAPTER 5

REC #1 HATONN

SATURDAY, MAY 19, 1990 8:20 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 276

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One. Stressed out? No, it is a very real bombardment, chela--very real and intended. You need input other than Constitution this day to regain purpose.

I am going to purposely offend many of you. Especially those who want to dine on the lies of perfection in being--just 'being'. Good luck, because you are dwelling on scenarios that will not be in consciousness. Satan has set up his programs to take power from you and give it unto all things other than assuming responsibility for self and appropriate actions to change from his plan for you. You ones will use perfectly wondrous tools such as astrology, crystals, psychic communications and never think twice as to WHO might be on the other end of the line. The Master Deceiver will always tell you he is God, and he is--but it is the God of darkness. Further, you readily give your power unto human fragments who also deceive you. GIVE YOUR POWER TO NO ONE. GOD DOES NOT WANT YOUR POWER--HE WANTS YOU TO USE IT FOR HE GAVE IT UNTO YOU. FALSE CLEARING OF YOUR SPACE WILL NOT CUT IT, MY FRIENDS. RATTLING OFF A BUNCH OF "CLEARING WORDS" WILL NOT CLEAR YOUR SPACE BUT RATHER MAKE YOU A VICTIM IN WIDE OPEN INVITATION TO THAT WHICH YOU CLAIM TO DESIRE TO PUT FROM YOU. OH YES, I SEE ONES OF YOU "TRYING" SO HARD THAT YOU BLAST CHASMS IN YOUR SHIELD. STOP YOUR SETTING UP OF "HATONN TESTING", CLEAR YOURSELVES AND ENTER INTO COMMUNION WITH AN OPEN MIND INSTEAD OF CONSCIOUS EFFORT AT SPECIFICS. WITHOUT EGO INVOLVEMENT, I AM A FAR SUPERIOR "TESTOR" THAN ARE YOU. I KNOW WHEN YOU ARE "SETTING ME UP" AND WE HAVE NO MORE TIME FOR THIS TRIVIA. IF YOU DOUBT ME--FINE! WAIT WITH AN OPEN MIND AND PERHAPS YOU WILL CHANGE YOURS. IF NOT, I ASK THAT YOU SIMPLY WITHDRAW AND LEAVE US TO OUR WORK AND YOU GO PLAY ELSEWHERE. WE FORCE NO MAN, NOR DO WE PLEAD, BEG OR BEND UNTO GAMES. THE LOAD HEREIN IS TOO HEAVY AND WE WILL NOT CARRY A LOAD FOR ONES WHO SIMPLY WANT TO "RIDE" RATHER THAN SHARE.

No, Dharma, this is not discipline--this is truth and a reminder to all as ones come forth to participate. This is a group like no other on your placement--we have no Gurus, just fellow-workers and teachers with a bit more experience. Ours is to bring forth truth in the written word and build. We work within the "system" in that we might not call great attention prematurely and we "do it better". We are out to overthrow or enslave no one.

## **GLOOM, DOOM, FEAR AND FRIGHT!**

These words are sent forth from your enemies as directed at our work. If you are not almost in a panic, you obviously do not yet have the picture! It is through the knowledge of the probabilities as they continue to exist and worsen, that you can function. There is hope beyond measure, but most will turn away in order to continue to hide from truth and Satan will urge you to do exactly that!

Your day to day changes are naught! They are simple perturbations which fluctuate with possibility changes--the overall projections only strengthen. The probabilities of total disaster loom ever greater with each perceived day of passage. I suppose you must hear those probabilities again for I see that three weeks have passed without reminding and already you mostly assume "its all off!" No, it is all on, and closer.

## **SCENARIO OF MASS CONSCIOUSNESS**

This is where I all but lose Dharma for she has had to witness this over and over and it is debilitating. But ones want the excitement of "hearing" it again and again for no one returns to re-read the Journals as reminder. The drive is to "get the next one" and perhaps the game will have changed. Well, it is slowly changing but you must never lose sight of the goal.

Let me again paint the picture as you are painting it in mass consciousness for, so far, all are working most diligently to bring the prophecies to fruition just as SATAN wrote them! *GOD DOES NOT DESTROY HIS CREATIONS--SATAN DOES!*

There has always been that feeling harboring within each of you that somehow you are Christians and, especially if you are Christians in America, you will be *exonerated* from world tribulations. This becomes your biggest mistake of all you comprehensible thoughts, for let me state in the records that whatever should occur in Europe and Asia -- will most definitely include your United States and every living person on the face of the planet. Remember--"no living thing shall escaper!"?

The good, but misguided "Christian" -- regardless of his pretrained background and faith (for indoctrinated religions are MAN trained) *WILL NOT* survive all of the coming tribulations any more than those who believe in the atheistic side of the teachings. What has been prophesied WILL HAPPEN. For man has brought these tribulations down on himself, he has planned the path within the play and he has forgotten that he can change of it. Frankly, very, very few have any wish to change of it for life has become so violent that only more violence gives any relationship to "living". The entire point of this experience is totally lost on the masses of mankind.

It is common knowledge and all experts on your placement regarding this subject do agree, that it is only a matter of time before you have a malfunction on the 'safety systems' controlling thermonuclear weaponry, or some politician who has a terminal case of 'bats in the belfry' unleashes a Thermo-Nuclear Holocaust by direct intent or



possibly accidental means. Whether that holocaust comes by accident or design matters little to you caught up in the aftermath.

Don't just blame the half truths of Holy Scriptures or simply prophecy because your military "experts" also agree on outcome. Estimates all confirm that approximately ONE THIRD of the world populace, within the bounds of a 'ground zero', will be executed in the initial set of explosions; an additional ONE THIRD will die of the after effects, radiation poisoning, contaminated food and water, the lack of proper medical supplies, neglect and above all--exposure to fallout. Military actions that will most certainly follow such a devastation will take advantage of the final ONE THIRD, who in turn will be drafted into total slavery, either by your government or to the systems of the invading forces! You can verify these predictions in the book of Ezekiel, Chapter 5:7-11 for those of you who have your checkpoints from your historical writings.

“Therefore thus says the Lord God: Because you are more turbulent than the nations that are around you, and have not walked in my statutes to the ordinances, but have acted according to the ordinances of the nations that are round about you; therefore thus says the Lord God: Behold I, even I, am against you; and I will execute judgments in the midst of you in the sight of nations. And because of all your abominations I will do with you what I have never done, and the like of which I will never do again. Therefore, Fathers shall eat their sons in the midst of you, and sons shall eat their fathers; and any of you who survive I shall scatter to the winds. Wherefore, as I live, says the Lord God, surely, because you have defiled my sanctuary with all your detestable things and with all your abominations, therefore I will cut you down.”

God? Doesn't sound like the God I know! God won't do one blame thing to you--but you will! Satan has told you these things in order that you will rebel against this wrathful and terrifying "God" of Light who eats his children and parents. And because Satan has caused you to believe these things you will see to it that they come to pass. Crystals won't turn it around and neither will chanting Ooms! Standing forth in God Light and refusing to accept such judgment can! How many of you will do it? It means coming back into the Laws of God and The Creation but man has also been told there is no "fun" or "profit" in so doing! YOU ARE BLINDED PEOPLE OF THE LIE FROM INCEPTION!

### **CONSIDER THE STORY AS WRITTEN**

In reading the above reference, you must be made aware of two major factors (at least this is how the story has been handed down). One, the Temple at, and in the City of Jerusalem was, at the time when Ezekiel wrote these verses, in a devastating pile of rubble. Further, how do you KNOW that Ezekiel wrote anything at all--do you believe his name was actually Ezekiel and are you sure it is spelled thusly? You REALLY do not KNOW much of anything, do you? So, as long as mankind goes on 'ASSUMING' it will come to pass as ASSUMED! It must--do you see? Well, let us continue to

"assume" regarding Ezekiel. He was a prisoner at that time, being one of those carried off in the Exile in Babylon. Therefore, he absolutely HAD TO BE REFERRING TO SOME OTHER TIME, and since it has not yet happened. . .it does seem to carry such a meaning into your perceived future. . .to your generation (generation being approximately 40 years and the last generation estimated to come from about 1961 through 2001 A.D. You see, you even set your time limits as Satan points them out unto you. In Pleiades we live well over a thousand years in most placements in human format and move on when the experience is desired change. We set our guidelines according to Lighted God and The Creation which does not limit us)

Well, lets see now, there also seems to be a provision for a select remnant to be bound in the "skirt of the Prophet" that will also BE TRIED IN THE FIRE! OUCH! And that remnant WILL BECOME "Jerusalem"! This is all stated very clearly.

### **"BIG BOOM"**

Since the Big Boom is more inevitable now than in any of those centuries that have preceded you, and the Remnant is a promise of God, doesn't it make sense to at least attempt to become one of the Remnant? I wouldn't know because there seems to be no concerted opinion as to exactly who is who in your perception. But for the sake of this story - - -

And right here all the hallelujah nitwits inject their falsity and idiocies that BEFORE all these tribulations and holocausts occur, Jesus will come out of the heavens onto a soft fluffy cloud and scoop up all the Christians of the world and save them from the hotfoot! In as clear a language as possible to those self righteous half-wits, God said AFTER (if you believe the teachings). . . .NOT BEFORE! There are three accounts recorded IN HIS OWN WORDS (however He spoke to them then as different from now) and since it IS His Coming, HE SHOULD CERTAINLY KNOW IF ANYONE DOES.

In Matthew 24: 29,30, it states:

"Immediately AFTER the tribulations of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give off light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of heaven will be shaken; THEN WILL APPEAR THE SIGN OF THE SON OF MAN IN THE HEAVENS, and all the tribes of the earth shall mourn, AND THEY WILL SEE THE SON OF MAN COMING ON THE CLOUDS OF HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREAT GLORY."

I would guess that no matter how you prefer to translate that passage (assuming, of course, truth), it still refers to AFTER, and again I refer you to the fact that there HAS NOT been a time in ALL civilizations when the sun did not shine nor was the moon without light AND the Lord has not appeared in the heavens with all His power and glory. . thus once again, this passage is quite clear as it refers to your future days on earth. You see, if you believe a portion, then to be consistent--you must believe it all.

Well, all the nice disciples said AFTER! Therefore, I guess you must assume that all doctrines, distortions and delusions to the contrary are invalid.

### **OOPS!**

Thus, the only "meeting in the air" as taught you concerning the 'Rapture' is going to be between uncountable tons of dirt, debris, trash, flying parts of buildings, automobiles, parts and pieces of civilization's accomplishments, radio-active elements in and of the nuclear war heads and millions of bodies, of which a great many will be those who were standing around waiting to meet Jesus in mid air.

But what about that Holy Remnant (if they were given to a TRUE HOLY PROPHET of God, then wouldn't they be ENTRUSTED to a chosen Holy Prophet of God'?) If this is so, then that would certainly exclude all of the priests, ministers, do-gooders, proclaimed Christians, saints and above all, the politicians of your planet. If not any of those, then who? Well, of course, the anointed!

Whoop-de-do and whoopee, did you not realize that in each and every generation and civilization, God appoints ONE MAN to be a witness of it? That man, whoever he/she might be, is the Anointed One. Now before you hallelujah Christians get started again and insist that this Anointed One would have to be one of their denomination or the direct line out of Abraham, Isaiah comes and bursts the bubble and tells it differently.

"Thus says the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have grasped, to subdue nations before him that gates may not be closed: I will be before you and level the mountains, I will break in pieces the doors of bronze, and cut as under the bars of iron, I will give you the treasures of darkness and the hoards in secret places, that you may know that it is I, the Lord!"

A hundred and seventy five years before the events, a TRUE Prophet of God recorded the facts (and you know it is true because the book says so), of the fall of Babylon, the King's name who would make this all happen, and a much overlooked detail that seems to confirm the words in that long sentence; "And I will loose the Loins of Kings" is again recorded in Daniel, Chapter Five. Belshazzar, the son of King Nebuchadnessar very likely soiled his pantaloons and made royal diaper changing quite a chore. Therefore, if this detail is correct, then so is the title given upon King Cyrus of the Lord's Anointed!

However, King Cyrus was neither Christian, Jewish or any other of the line of one called Abraham--he was Persian!

"Now, you might be very pleased, or relieved, to know that the Anointed of this Last Generation is American. He was born at 7:38 A.M., Tuesday, March 24, 1936 at Fort Grand, West Virginia. This date is confirmed and it is recorded through the mathematical geometry in the Great Pyramid of Gizeh." Who said? Who pronounced

this great truth, err-a lie? Well, let us just go on and I advise you to ignore the above statement.

"Just like Noah in his day, Moses in his day, David and Solomon in their days, and Immanuel, commonly called Jesus, in His day; all of whom had DUAL COMMISSIONS. First, and like all other One Hundred and Seventy Five Anointed, from Ish, commonly called Adam, who was the First Anointed of his Generation, Jesus, by the same token was a witness not only for a generation but the entire civilization, but secondly He is to GATHER. AND PREPARE FOR THE HOLY ELECT REMNANT against the Day of the Holocaust and the tribulations that will befall all mankind.

"The Logistics are extreme, and so are the qualifications! God does not want, nor will He accept, weak-kneed namby pambys; the conditions prior to, and during and after the coming holocaust will require a knowing and a dedicated people! The survival of the Holy Elect Remnant depends on it. One of God's titles is Lord of Hosts, and this in plain every day English means: Commander of many armies. In short, God is a strict disciplinarian, and HIS orders to HIS Anointed are to structure the Holy Remnant in such a manner as to require Military Obligations of Everybody. Therefore, the government of God is Military Religion."

I think I, Hatonn, am going to be sick! Watch out below for the "Holy slosh". God is not a strict disciplinarian--Hatonn may be, Aton is not! He lets you do whatever you want to do--without interference! You make your bed, my friend, any way you choose--just know that you will also lie upon it.

Now let me quote another "authority" from the great Pyramid informers and Biblical scholars and over 12 million books were sold so it must be true!?!

“This Holy Government has been given full instructions for the Places of Refuge, survival systems of energy, sanitation, food production and preservation and all the necessary organization and assignment of responsibilities. Even the manner of choosing, and proving those who will ‘eat the feast of the bridegroom’, while outside there is the wailing and gnashing of teeth of those who will suffer the tribulations and holocaust.

"Cults are not permitted nor tolerated! The likes of Jim Jones and those supposedly responsible adults who supported and followed him, are where they ought to be: dead and now burning in hell!

"Narcotics, liberalism, communisms, whoremongers, racemixers and all other such degenerates are flatly forbidden! If this should offend you in the slightest, I suggest you go back and read all of the laws given by Moses. That Holy Law was, and still is, in effect and unchanged. It was not nailed to the cross along with Jesus, but there are some hides that will be for saying so.

"As for the One Hundred Forty Four Thousand of this elect; they are from or are chosen of each of the Tribes of Israel, meaning that Jerusalem, England, America, France and Australia are.. the INCLUSIVE. . .with the exception of Dan, present day DENMARK! Once it becomes known who those tribes are, the choosing of them will make more sense, but suffice it to say that Dan has been excluded, for 'polluting the Holy Blood Line'. However, the part about those men 'not being defiled of women' doesn't mean they might not have wives, but it does mean that they are not henpecked nor willfully dependent on them."

Oh, now I know that I shall be sick. I shall not give this man's name who writes this drivel but know that he leads great multitudes by the millions.

### **PROPHET BASHING**

Yes, that's me--Hatonn the Prophet Bashar! But you know what? I am going to share some visions with you and I am not going to take time to do this writing according to your English professor for I want the most information I can get to you in the very shortest possible fashion. I tell you herein, these things shall come to pass upon you people if you change not your ways and move back into the laws of God and The Creation--the above is the big B-word. I'll tell you right now that if you follow explicitly the law of Moses--you are doomed to a worse fate than you have drawn forth for yourself. **NO MAN SHALL SAY WHAT GOD SHALL OR SHALL NOT DO! FOR MAN TO PRONOUNCE THESE THINGS AS FACTUAL IS TO PROVE THAT HE KNOWS NOT THE TRUE AND WONDROUS CREATOR.**

### **NOW FOR SOME FACTS, PLEASE**

That which is projected will most probably come upon you for the perception is so staid, it is quite unpleasant indeed. I will say that the man who projected the above has been wrong in every date he has predicted and, therefore, denounces himself as a prophet by his own definition. However, he has some facts which bear repeating and are unpleasant indeed. He wrote of these things a decade ago and I know not, and care even less, how he explains those things that did not come to pass in the 80s. Do not be distracted by such rubbish--just keep your eye on the goal.

### **THE HOLOCAUSTAL YEARS**

It now becomes urgent that you pay attention for--correct or incorrect--the perception planted in the consciousness of man projects the following and therefore it will probably come to pass as written for you show no signs of change.

"For those of you who feel the word holocaust applies only to the slaughtering of some two and a half million Jews in Germany (Interruption. NEVER state that Hatonn has told you that the "holocaust" in Germany did not occur. I have said it did not occur as you have been told. A. Hitler was a basket case of evil and he practiced it most openly. However, he was a "divine" being. Ah, shock and stutter! All beings are divine! Now,

the extermination camps and gas chambers are the magnificent hoax--not the incarceration and deaths of millions of people--keep your facts straight if you quote Hatonn, please.), you had better give some second thoughts to its meaning and the prophecy of these times.

**"A HOLOCAUST BY DEFINITION IN THIS CONTEXT IS A COMPLETE DESTRUCTION BY FIRE, WHETHER IT COMES FROM EARTH'S ERUPTIONS OR FROM A WELL PLANNED OR ACCIDENTAL THERMONUCLEAR BOMB BURSTING IN AIR OR ELSEWHERE. *THE PAIN AND DEVASTATION BY SUCH A MEANS IS NEARLY INCOMPREHENSIBLE. FOR ANYONE TO FULLY UNDERSTAND--NO AMOUNT OF WRITING CAN DO IT JUSTICE OR DESCRIBE ITS POWER OR ITS AFTERMATH.*"**

(Many of you who write and work with us have seen it in its full glory of destruction. Little Crow, Dharma, etc., have been caused to experience it over and over that they go on with their conscious commitment to effort at bringing the truth of it unto you. I care not whether or not you believe--it is truth and you are headed, as a world, directly in the path to that very happening. Worse, the "goodly" speakers will tell you differently--no, it will be exactly as projected if you do not wake up and change course.)

"In any thermonuclear blast, a 50 megaton bomb carries the explosive power of fifty million tons of TNT within a height of just 1.2 miles above target. The pressure gradient of that force would totally destroy all areas up to a 35 mile range and would sweep 100 million tons of dirt and debris into the air of roofs, cars, glass, power lines, poles, bridges, boats, and thousands of house structures. THE CARBON from the electrical wiring of power, telephone lines, TV cables, etc., takes to radioactivity as a duck takes to water and the destruction of carbon is devastating all by itself. It would take well over 5,220 years to lose JUST ONE HALF of its destructive forces, so all these millions of tons of radio-active debris floating in mid air is only a minor factor compared with the actual devastation at ground level. If mere ounces of thermonuclear energy can lift millions of tons into the air, what would your imagination do for you if a 100 megaton bomb were exploded? (Try 150 Megs--that is where the underground "testing" is set beyond which we can shut you down. And your experts tell you it doesn't even affect the fault lines or the dams or, or, or!)

However, with all the H bombs blowing off at different intervals, there would be survivors of at least 140 million people and others of a mutated form, those who are radio-active and those, of course, who are gradually dying a tortuous existence.

(Now for the good news.) "We need only experience a total of five (or less, depending upon circumstances prevailing) 50 megaton bombs to bring about the start of the holocaust. It takes but one thermonuclear or neutron bomb to rearrange our atom structure and create a chain reaction that would carry, with the winds, around the globe. With such a chain reaction, all land and all people of the world are affected.

One more, other than those that have been set off in a test program by U.S., Russia, China and others, could seriously damage our protective ozone layer (and you thought it was hair spray), thus emitting concentrated ultra violet rays to penetrate our surface. One bomb would seriously affect animal life, water, and plant life wherever the fallout occurs."

Remember when China set off a couple of thermonuclear bombs and as an end result, your country suffered the loss of many cattle throughout the midwest and today, several years later, you have begun to experience "acid water" that is presently killing fish, even in the nursery hatchery water? For those of you who are not familiar with this term, acid water is washed down radio-active carbons from your rains and its effect on fisheries are now taking its toll. No, it is not just from smokestacks--that is something different.

Private wells are now being affected and some of these carbons are filtering through your purification systems. Why don't you know? Because no ones tests for it and you wouldn't want to panic the public, would you? What are you--a rabble rouser and troublemaker?

Just keep going as you are and you will destroy your atmosphere right out into your stratosphere.

You are setting yourself up for the probability of uncontrollable heat (not global heating as lied about to you, but real hot stuff). If you get enough reaction in your atmosphere you are going to get a real hotfoot--maybe a sustained heat of some 160 degrees. Now this is without any other pestilence.

With such temperatures of this continuous level, your power plants supplying electricity would be forced to shut down from the overload. If this happens, your air conditioning would become useless, thus nearly setting man crazy from the heat blasts. Work in offices, plants and stores would be forced to halt and you would have no refrigeration. Automobiles could not travel for explosions would be common.

And shucks, there you are, a few of you; nagging for shelters underground in the cool breast of Mother. How dare you be such demanding troublemakers.

Now let us look at the aftermath of these explosions, etc. Now you would face a different problem. After any blast or series of blasts, you are faced with a lack of nearly everything that is needed for a perfect survival. Everything is now changed. There is, of course, a tremendous shortage of food--especially uncontaminated food. Everything that lies open in your markets, everything in cardboard or paper containers, wrapped or exposed meats and even frozen items are now in a state of contamination. Canned foods are only safe at opening for mere moments--until the contamination from the air strikes whatever you are preparing. Cooking or boiling will not rid the foods of carbon dust because you must remember the 5,220 years half life. Heated food becomes a problem at any rate for all electricity is turned off and the natural gas

lines have erupted under all main arteries of nearby streets. Food will not only be HARD to come by but all but impossible. Will fathers eat sons, etc.? Must man push to limits of finding out? Probably!

There will also be a lack of hospitals, clinics or doctors offices and with this, there certainly would be a great lack of any supplies for treatment. Sickness, radiation poisoning, infections and blindness would normally be the order of the day and to be considered as emergencies of the people. . .but no one will pay heed to those who can no longer function under their own power and the majority will be left while the fit and partly healthy push on in hopes another place, another city or even another state may not be in the same situation of utter devastation.

Water would become an ever increasing problem in every manner imagined, but we will look at potable water. Look at your normal water supply. You have, all across your country, open reservoirs that would immediately become contaminated by the radio-active carbons and radio-active dust particles, which cannot be purified in the normal filtration plants, and less so without electricity. Some wells, open, that is, are subject to the same radiation as open waters. Sewage lines that have erupted would seep into the deep enclosed wells and filter into most of the lakes and springs. Rainfall, if caught in open containers, would be as contaminated as all other water for as it falls, it collects all radio-active dust. Thus you now have an even more serious problem than the food itself, and as you know, dehydrated foods are nearly worthless without some water. The only solution for survivors regarding water is a storage of some after it is boiled and when opened, it should be done so under the overhead protection of foil or a comparable material to prevent dust from falling into the mouth of such a container.

You will be without transportation and you will not be able to be outside for periods long enough to travel at best.

Food, as we have discussed previously, will be nearly nil and void. All that was is no longer. Not only the plant life is dead and withered at the stalk, but the grass, for whatever animal is left to feed from it; there are no living trees to hide the sun (if it makes it through the debris clouds) and give off the coolness of shade. Therefore, the only food available is that which was contained in metal storage tins or dried food especially prepared for this event! Or--that which you are growing already, underground or in domed compressed earth greenhouses! So be it.

With the sewage overflowing into the streets and into the nearby streams, infections will run rampant everywhere you turn. Of course, this stench is far less to put up with compared with the millions of dead bodies yet to be placed underground and when buried, such a grave would have to be in excess of three times the normal depth to rid the near surface of the radio-active carbons--and who will be wanting to dig those graves or touch those bodies?

Now, see something pretty. For those who do survive, yet somewhat affected by radiation, you have to face up to the mutates among you--the sick and dying. Mutates



are far from a pleasant sight with their boil-like skin, open sores, twisted features and loss of limbs for many. This whole accounting is gruesome to the last degree, but nevertheless, a factual situation of truth.

Do these words sicken you and give you preference to simply have AIDS and get it over with? Ah so, now we can get down to work. Since all human signs point to this very situation--in the quite near future--backed by all those prophecies, supported by many ancient writings and as told to you by "alien" friends and travelers, you have very little choice but to accept what is about to come to pass and prepare for it so that it can be turned aside if at all possible but also to allow survival by preparation if mass consciousness fails to change course.

If the course is not changed you will experience days without sun and nights without moonlight. Let me forewarn you that what I have written is quite minimal and shielded relative to what your own "experts" would tell you if they were allowed such.

You are the puppets, my friends, and the clay in the hands of the world political leaders and all that lies ahead is or will be of a man-made origin. Your great leaders, their relatives or their friends will not fall during the depression years and will not bend to the stamp of the beast under population enslavement. Not only will they not be marked and numbered, but they will not endure the radio-active radiation that is to befall mankind, at the time of upstart--their's comes later indeed. They will hear the cries of human suffering and will witness the mass slaughter of the populace but beyond seeing and hearing, there will be no emotional expression or compassion towards fellowman.

TRUTH OF HOW IT IS WILL GIVE YOU YOUR FREEDOM. YOU *MUST KNOW HOW IT IS!* Then, and only then, can you move in a direction of safety. At this point in the scenario you haven't even begun to deal with the activities of Mother Nature. Who cares how much time you have left? What difference does it make? What would you do differently if you knew the exacting moment? Would you put off actions? Would you simply give up?? WOULD YOU TAKE YOUR GOD-GIVEN GODLINESS AND POWER AND MAKE SOME CHANGES IN THE MASTER DECEIVER'S PLANS? WHO WILL STAND FORTH AND CHANGE THE PLANS? WHO TRULY DOES NOT WISH TO EXPERIENCE THE ABOVE FUN AND GAMES AND PREFERS A COOL BUNKER WITH POWER AND FOOD AND PURE WATER? WELL, YOU ARE GOING TO NEED TURN BACK UNTO GOD AND CREATION IN BALANCE AND EFFORT TOWARD WHOLENESS-- THEN, YOU WILL FUNCTION IN TRUTH AND CREATE THAT WHICH YOU NEED TO CHANGE OF THE SCENARIO. I REMIND YOU--NOTHING, NOTHING IS LIKE YOU PERCEIVE IT TO BE. NOTHING!

Now, tell me--who offers HOPE? The ones who tell you to ignore Dharma's Hatonn, Aton and Sananda Jesus and does all to denounce the work and keep you in darkness and ignorance?--or will you walk with us in Light and truth, uncovering the lies, and allowing you to perfect your path in light?! I twist no arms behind thine backs--I care

not if you choose another path--but you WILL BE IN THE CHOOSING--for the perceived clock ticks on and on. God has permitted the "resting" of "time" for some of you who would lead while you come into remembering and balance. It would not appear so for you are pushed, pulled and strung out every way but in rest, but you shall prevail for through truth is the only way from the maze. There is no magic potion, no mystical crystals or feathers, no magic smoke from a Medicine Man's pipe--there is only coming back into the truth of Creator/Creation--no other way at all. You can try every other way under the illusion--and you will change not one iota of it.

Little brothers and sisters, I petition you to take my hand which is offered to you in love and brotherhood for we know of the way, and the lies are hiding of the proper path. There is NOT ONE THING on your placement now that can stop you if you remain in the protection of the lighted brotherhood for the Prince of Lies and Deceit has hoodwinked you from onset--you just do not wish to give up that which you perceive to be luxury, fun and fleshly delight--well, that fleshly delight is not so delightful when it boils from thine bones. Hold it in your hearts.

Things manifested in your consciousness are real enough and will be played out in the same type of manifestation so talk of illusion and being, etc., is fine, it just doesn't change a hair of it. YOU will change it if you wish it changed; no more and no less. AHO!

Let us leave this, Dharma, for the dose is hard to go down but the extent of the disease must be realized before the patient is willing to take the medicine to save his life. Yet, the answer is so simple that you shall be stupefied in the ending as we gather at the river of life on the reaches of the cosmos. Hold strong, little brothers, lest you fall into the trap also. So be it and Salu.

To stand-by please. We shall need to consider if this is a large enough dose or if we need more visualization of hotfeet and conspiracy. You start by bringing back your God given rights under your Constitution and stop allowing the manipulation of the conspirators. By now you must realize that the Zionists of the thirteenth tribe are your ultimate downfall. For the prophecies say that it shall be thus and that means that you better keep your eyes on the false Jews for the Zionists are the most heinous enemy of the Jews of all the races and species. Satan WAS ALSO born a Jew! What an interesting scenario of experience you little brothers have laid forth in order to experience. Perhaps you will get the cosmic award for havoc and intrigue after all.

I hold you close in desire to protect you--but you must be in the asking.  
Salu. Hatonn to clear, please.

## CHAPTER 6

REC #1 HATONN

MONDAY, MAY 21, 1990 7:15 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 278

Greetings in the Light of the Radiant One. Hatonn present.

### BILL OF RIGHTS

The first 10 Amendments known as the Bill of Rights were ratified in 1791.

The "majestic generalities" of the first 10 Amendments reserve to the people or to the states powers not delegated to the Federal Government. None of these rights would be considered absolute. For instance, Mormons cannot "lawfully" extend freedom of religion to practicing polygamy, which would be against the laws of the whole.

In 1962 and 1963 the Supreme Court declared unconstitutional the practice of requiring children to say prayers and read the Bible in schools.

#### AMENDMENT 1

FREEDOM OF RELIGION, SPEECH, AND THE PRESS; RIGHT OF ASSEMBLY.

Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances. *\*[The 14th Amendment has been construed to extend to the states the prohibitions of the 1st Amendment.]*

#### AMENDMENT 2

RIGHT TO KEEP AND BEAR ARMS.

A well-regulated militia, being necessary to the security of a free State, the right of the people to keep and bear arms, shall not be infringed. *\*(Please consider this most carefully. You the people are on the edge of having this Constitutional right buried forever. Arms do not kill people--people kill people. More people die of auto accidents attributed to alcohol consumption than even think of dying of guns lying in the closet in case of defense. Or, why do you not ban the butcher's knife from the kitchen and slice your meat with a fork? More kitchen knives kill domestic families than do guns! If you as a people do not begin to think in perspective, you will be rendered helpless and only the conspirator slave-masters and hardened criminals will have the weapons. You will have set up your own demise in an effort to control an element which cannot be*

*controlled by such means. I shall be giving quite a dissertation on each of these "Bills of Rights", lest you have forgotten what freedom IS!]*

### AMENDMENT 3

#### QUARTERING OF TROOPS.

No soldier shall, in time of peace be quartered in any house, without the consent of the owner, nor in time of war, but in a manner to be prescribed by law. *\*[This Amendment was drawn because the British had forced colonists to take soldiers into their homes and board them. The first case to raise a real issue under this Amendment came in the early 1980s, in connection with the housing of riot-busting National Guardsmen in Sing Sing Prison, in the state of New York. That was not so long ago--how many remember it?]*

### AMENDMENT 4

#### LIMITING THE RIGHT OF SEARCH.

The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated, and no warrants shall issue but upon probable cause, supported by oath or affirmation, and particularly describing the place to be searched, and the persons or things to be seized. *\*[The 4th Amendment protects people, not places; it does not outlaw searches. Privacy--"the right most valued by civilized men" has been implied by judicial decision. Herein is one of the most flagrantly interpreted laws of all. This is the way in which laws are "rewritten" without any realization on the part of the people; simply change a word here or there and act "as if" it were law. You have no privacy remaining and you are not safe from search and seizure in any present circumstance. I suggest that if you desire privacy that you get PRIVACY IN THE FISHBOWL and study it most carefully.]*

### AMENDMENT 5

#### GUARANTY OF TRIAL BY JURY; PRIVATE PROPERTY TO BE RESPECTED.

No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a grand jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the militia, when in actual service in time of war or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offense to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without Just compensation. *\*[A restraint on the Federal government; in the 14th Amendment, it is a restraint upon state governments. In addition, insistent demands for still more assurance of the jury over the judiciary led to the 6th and 7th Amendments. Well, chelas, you have allowed this entire*

*Amendment to go by the wayside. There is practically NO JUSTICE IN YOUR JUSTICE SYSTEM. Ah, but you say, it is STILL the best in the world? No it is not; it is totally corrupted and there is no justice to be found. Even that which appears to be just--is "fixed". This is the full intent of the Zionists and you have fallen into the entrapment and it will devour you. So be it.]*

## AMENDMENT 6

### RIGHTS OF ACCUSED PERSONS.

In all criminal prosecutions, the accused shall enjoy the right to a speedy and public trial, by an impartial jury of the State and district wherein the crime shall have been committed, which districts shall have been previously ascertained by law, and to be informed of the nature and cause of the accusation; to be confronted with the witnesses against him; to have compulsory process for obtaining witnesses in his favor, and to have the assistance of counsel for his defense. \* *[Let me example the heinous and total disregard for this entire Amendment. You have practically no law of the "common" variety. All imposed upon you are but Admiralty execution at the hands of the Judge. Let us consider the case of Oberli's dwelling which has some more than \$200,000 at stake. The entire story will be given when we get to the Judicial System, however, for reference this will suffice. Thus far it has required two years and over \$80,000 in legal costs to these ones and they have not been able to even precipitate a hearing before the Judge (who is running for office again in two weeks) much less even be considered for a jury hearing. The full intent is to simply run the citizens out of funds and capture the property for the bank.*

*Oberli, please see to it that Dharma's letter to the paper be placed in this placement so that our readers are not completely without reference. I intend to detail this case later for it is something that could touch any of you. This activity will become more rampant as the S&Ls and Banks fold and then begin to rape the economy and "you the people".]*

### LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

WHAT BECAME OF JUSTICE AND THE CONSTITUTION? Briefly: On May 24, 1988 there was to have been a public auction "for our property" due to foreclosure of prior owners (we have a land contract). Santa Barbara Savings carried the note and suggested we clear title by re-buying at the auction. Then began the nightmare. We went to the sale with money in hand and rapture in the heart for "today we would own our home"; THERE WAS NO SALE! Witnesses of the NO-SALE (at City Hall) were the Bakersfield City Clerk and the City Treasurer. Both attended three ensuing court sessions in the Mojave Court wherein the case was never "heard" because of "improper paper-work". That began two years and some eight court actions ago, plus over \$80,000 to us in legal costs. (To re-offer the sale would have cost less than \$500, but SBS refused.)

In court I asked, "How does a person obtain justice?" Mr. Brent politely explained that we should get a lawyer! (over the New Year's week-end!) In some five sessions we have never been allowed to speak nor have our witnesses been heard. We got attorneys--neither were they heard. At our last encounter Judge Brent came to the bench stating he had "made up his mind" and refused to hear our attorney's argument as he "didn't want any more facts". He said we were "dead-beats trying to rip-off SBS" and stated he wouldn't allow the case to go further because if SBS won "they wouldn't get a penny from Ekkers". Funny thing--the audio tape of the session in court has mysteriously disappeared; but the courtroom was full of people who witnessed the personal insults. A Superior court judge temporarily set aside Brent's ruling to allow us to rent the property by paying \$1,500 per month plus taxes and insurance while we await appeal, which could take as long as two to four years in Superior Court.

Two weeks ago we attended a debate between Brent and John Quinlen, the opposing candidate for Municipal Court Judge. Brent looked directly at us and said he hadn't ever had a case overturned. I guess not if court records are consistently "lost". Where is justice? If we win the appeal of Brent's ruling we can expect at least 4 more sessions at some \$5-\$10,000 each! April's legal bill was \$9,500. Once you are in "the system" you completely lose control of your costs.

WHAT HAPPENED TO OUR CONSTITUTION--OUR BILL OF RIGHTS?  
MENTION "CONSTITUTION" AND YOU ARE PRACTICALLY CITED FOR  
CONTEMPT OF COURT! Even our own attorneys snicker at the word.

Judge Brent uses as campaign rhetoric that he was a member of Stallion Springs CSD and feeds the wild coons and foxes; offering that as proof of caring community participation. Well, Mr. Ekker is President of the Golden Hills POA and we have a wildlife sanctuary in our back area and also raise birds in a permanent aviary. Where do you put breeding birds when you are evicted? SBS is history--what do we do now? Does anyone actually believe we will get justice from a seized S&L who gave its top executives large raises just prior to seizure--in fact, precipitating seizure?

Our personal problem is not the point. THE CONSTITUTION IS THAT WHICH IS THE POINT. I am author of the internationally recognized PHOENIX JOURNALS and have published 13 books. I am now writing RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION AND DEATH OF JUSTICE. Ones ask if I am not afraid to confront the system and "God" Brent? Yes, frankly I am terrified! But you see, I have **EVERYTHING TO LOSE IF I DO NOT! IF WE THE PEOPLE DO NOT TAKE A STAND FOR OUR CONSTITUTION WE ARE DESTINED TO PERISH AS A FREE NATION. THE JUSTICE SYSTEM IS ALL BUT DEAD AND YOU, DEAR NEIGHBOR, MAY VERY WELL BE THE NEXT CAUGHT IN THE INVISIBLE TRAP. CONSIDER YOUR VOTE MOST CAREFULLY. IF WE ALLOW OUR FREEDOMS TO BE STOLEN FROM US THEN WE DESERVE THAT WHICH BEFALLS US.**

"DHARMA" EKKER

## AMENDMENT 7

### RULES OF THE COMMON LAW

In suits at common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall be preserved, and no fact tried by a jury, shall be otherwise re-examined in any court of the United States than according to the rules of common law. \*["We the people" (back in those days) demanded assurance that the jury was stronger than the judiciary--wouldn't it be nice to return to that condition? You can, you know.]

## AMENDMENT 8

### EXCESSIVE BAIL, FINES AND PUNISHMENT PROHIBITED.

Excessive bail shall not be required, nor excessive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punishments inflicted. \* [I suppose you have come a ways, my friends, as in the 1780s they included quartering and burning at the stake. Interestingly enough, your first prison was established by the Quakers in Philadelphia. They believed a prison sentence could reform criminals. Unfortunately, the worst criminals of your day are right in your government and police.]

## AMENDMENT 9

### RIGHTS RETAINED BY THE PEOPLE.

The enumeration in the Constitution of certain rights shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people. \* [The Constitution did not pretend to have listed all the specific rights of the people. The 9th and 10th Amendments are a guarantee of federalism. Article 2 of the Articles of Confederation had provided: "Each state retains its sovereignty, freedom, and independence and every power, jurisdiction and right. . .not. . .expressly delegated to the United States in Congress assembled."]

## AMENDMENT 10

### POWERS RESERVED TO STATES AND PEOPLE.

The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.

\* [This Amendment, of paramount importance, limits the Federal government to certain powers. It was framed in order to allow states jurisdiction of citizens in its area. The unfortunate thing is that in the new interpretations the laws are manipulated to suit the interests of the controllers involved, i.e., IRS, Military, Judicial sessions, etc.]

## THERE HAVE BEEN ONLY 16 AMENDMENTS

### SINCE 1791

*\*[By the way, simply writing a new Amendment does not dissolve that which came before. To REPEAL that which comes prior to an Amendment, there MUST BE A SUBSEQUENT AMENDMENT STATING THE REPEAL THEREOF. THIS ONE FACTOR CAUSES YOUR INCOME TAX LAWS PRACTICED UPON YOU THE PEOPLE, TO BE TOTALLY AND UNERRINGLY UNCONSTITUTIONAL AND UNLAWFUL. YES, I SHALL SPEAK AT LENGTH REGARDING THIS SUBJECT AND SHALL ENJOY IT WITH GREAT GUSTO. REMEMBER, "LAME DUCKS", IF YOU DON'T WAKE UP YOU ARE "DEAD DUCKS"!]*

#### AMENDMENT 11

##### LIMITING THE POWERS OF FEDERAL COURTS.

The judicial power of the United States shall not be construed to extend to any suit in law or equity, commenced or prosecuted against one of the United States by citizens of another State, or by citizens or subjects of any foreign state. *\*[This is the only amendment that concerns the judicial branch of the Federal government; these cases are tried now only in state courts. The 11th modifies Article 3, Section 2, Paragraph 1. It was a purely political Amendment introduced the day after the Court had ruled that a citizen of one state had the right to sue another state.]*

#### AMENDMENT 12

##### ELECTION OF PRESIDENT AND VICE PRESIDENT.

The electors shall meet in their respective States, and vote by ballot for President and Vice President, one of whom, at least, shall not be an inhabitant of the same State with themselves; they shall name in their ballots the person voted for as President, and in distinct ballots the person voted for as Vice President, and they shall make distinct lists of all persons voted for as President, and of all persons voted for as Vice President, and of the number of votes for each, which lists they shall sign and certify, and transmit sealed to the seat of government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate;--the President of the Senate shall, in the presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the certificates and the votes shall then be counted;--the person having the greatest number of votes for President shall be the President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of electors appointed; and if no person have such majority, then from the persons having the highest numbers not exceeding three on the list of those voted for as President, the House of Representatives shall choose immediately, by ballot, the President. But in choosing the President, the votes shall be taken by States, the representation from each State having one vote; a quorum for this purpose shall consist of a member or members from two-thirds of the States,



and a majority of all the States shall be necessary to make a choice. And if the House of Representatives shall not choose a President whenever the right of choice shall devolve upon them, before the fourth day of March next following, *\*[The "lame duck" clause was superseded by Section 3 of the 20th Amendment.]* then the Vice President shall act as President, as in the case of the death or other constitutional disability of the President. The person having the greatest number of votes as Vice President, shall be the Vice President, if such a number be a majority of the whole number of electors appointed, and if no person have a majority, then from the two highest numbers on the list, the Senate shall choose the Vice President; a quorum for the purpose shall consist of two-thirds of the whole number of Senators, and a majority of the whole number shall be necessary to a choice. But no person constitutionally ineligible to the office of President shall be eligible to that of Vice President of the United States.

### AMENDMENT 13

#### SLAVERY ABOLISHED.

##### Section I. Abolition of Slavery.

Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction.

##### Section 2. Enforcement.

Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

### AMENDMENT 14

#### CITIZENSHIP DEFINED

##### Section 1. Definition of Citizenship.

All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States and of the State wherein they reside. No State shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States; nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; *\*[Pay attention here; this was originally intended for the protection of Negroes, THIS CLAUSE HAS BEEN USED BY CORPORATIONS TO PROTECT THEIR PROPERTY. A CORPORATION IS A "PERSON" IN THE EYES OF THE LAW. Unless the due process clause is construed to include the most important parts of the first eight Amendments, the states would be free, in theory, to establish an official church or to inflict cruel and unusual punishment. The Reagan Administration has argued that the 14th Amendment cannot*

*be used to make the Bill of Rights binding on state governments.] nor deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws.*

## Section 2. Apportionment of Representatives.

Representatives shall be apportioned among the several States according to their respective numbers, counting the whole number of persons in each State, excluding Indians not taxed. But when the right to vote at any election for the choice of electors for President and Vice President of the United States, Representatives in Congress, the executive and judicial officers of a State, or the members of the legislature thereof, is denied to any of the male inhabitants of such State, being twenty-one years of age, *\*[This was never enforced, it became moot in the 1960s when the voting rights laws became effective.]* and citizens of the United States, or in any way abridged, except for participation in rebellion, or other crime, the basis of representation therein shall be reduced in the proportion which the number of such male citizens shall bear to the whole number of male *\*[Only use of "male" in your Constitution.]* citizens twenty-one years of age in such State. *\*[Changed by Section 1 of the 26th Amendment.]*

## Section 3. Disability Resulting from, Insurrection.

No person shall be a Senator or Representative in Congress, or Elector of President and Vice President, or hold any office, civil or military, under the United States, or under any State, who, having previously taken an oath, as a member of Congress, or as an officer of the United States, or as a member of any State legislature, or as an executive or judicial officer of any State to support the Constitution of the United States, shall have engaged in insurrection or rebellion against the same, or given aid or comfort to the enemies thereof. But Congress may by a vote of two-thirds of each house, remove such disability. *\*[No voting requirement was established. The states set terms by which people became qualified to vote. Sections 3 and 4 of the 14th Amendment are now obsolete. Who said? How did that "just" happen?]*

## Section 4. Public Debt of the United States Valid; Confederate Debt Void.

The validity of the public debt of the United States, authorized by law, including debts incurred for payment of pensions and bounties for services in suppressing insurrection or rebellion, shall not be questioned. But neither the United States nor any State shall assume or pay any debt or obligation incurred in aid of insurrection or rebellion against the United States, or any claim for the loss or emancipation of any slave; but all such debts, obligations, and claims shall be held illegal and void. *\*[How interesting--you do it all the time and every day, from one corner of your globe to the other. You go further in that you not only incur the debts but pay dearly and supply the very essential arms to be used against you!]*

## Section 5. Enforcement.

The Congress shall have power to enforce by appropriate legislation the provisions of this article.

## AMENDMENT 15

### RIGHT OF SUFFRAGE.

#### Section 1. The Suffrage.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or any State on account of race, color, or previous condition of servitude.

#### Section 2. Enforcement.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

*\*[Now let us look at the assumptions and critical beginnings of writing exactly what you want and ignoring intent. The 15th Amendment was necessary because the Supreme Court alone cannot always protect rights guaranteed by the Constitution. Blacks must not be deprived of the ballot because of their race or because they were slaves but some states very quickly found establishment of grounds to deny them the vote. From 1820, when Maine separated from Massachusetts and joined the Union as a free state to counter slave-state Missouri, until after the Civil War, every new state denied the vote to free blacks. Only the three Reconstruction Amendments (13, 14, and 15) had numbers assigned to them at the time of ratification. This is only important in that by simply referring to numbers, the public is too lazy to become informed and therefore, all manner of changes can be made without attention. It was not until 1879 that it was established that Native Americans were protected by the Constitution. Aren't humans nice beings?]*

### NOW FOR THE BIGGIE:

## AMENDMENT 16

### INCOME TAX. \*[YOU HAD BETTER GET YOUR MAGNIFYING GLASS!]

*\*[This was the first new Amendment in over 40 years. It made the income tax legal, so they said. An individual subsequently would be taxed according to the size of his income rather than according to the population of the state in which he happened to live. Legal? Of course! Lawful? No! for there was never rescinding of anything written before and there were no legal ways to enforce the non-law. This is a prime example of law by assumption--"they" pronounce a law which neither fits Constitutionally nor does it have truth and yet you all flow along like the sheep to the slaughter door and do so without question. I have previously written on this matter and shall again, at great in-depth perspective but the actions are up to you the people.]*

The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes on incomes, from whatever source derived, without apportionment among the several States, and without regard to any census or enumeration. *\*[Dear ones, there are at least four things right off the top which renders this Amendment unlawful. I will give you one herein that you can do some homework. The history books will tell you that on February 3, 1913 the 16th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution was ratified. Three-fourths of the states--the number required by the Constitution--approved the proposed amendment, you are told, and the "progressive" individual "income tax" was set in place.*

*However, buried in the National Archives is an interesting document--hidden until recently, for lo these many years. This document shows, beyond question or argument, that, in fact, the income tax amendment was NEVER CONSTITUTIONALLY RATIFIED--THAT THE 16TH AMENDMENT IS WHAT SOME ARE NOW CALLING A "LAW THAT NEVER WAS". The IRS is/was a private corporation with no authority what-so-ever to collect anything and on and on and on--and even if it had been ratified there is no Amendment dissolving any Constitutional statement prior to the 16th. Is it possible that you as a nation full of sleepy people were HAD? Oh, you say, "Well, who would support the government if you didn't pay income taxes?" Do you like supporting the government which gives you all your nice freedoms? Further, are you aware that personal income taxes only go toward the "debt"? Also, may I remind you that you work almost half a year to pay your personal taxes, and nothing more? So be it! You shall have it exactly like you want it to be--robbed at the point of a gun in the hands of the "justice" system and the law enforcers. Of course the government doesn't want you to know these things. It can be obtained from Liberty Library: THE INCOME TAX AMENDMENT IS NULL AND VOID.*

*300 Independence Ave. SE Washington D.C. 20003. Begin now to do your homework for I am going to lay a lot more on you.*

## AMENDMENT 17

### DIRECT ELECTION OF SENATORS.

a. Election by the people. The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each State, elected by the people thereof, for six years; and each Senator shall have one vote. The electors in each State shall have the qualifications requisite for electors of the most numerous branch of the State legislatures.

b. Vacancies. When vacancies happen in the representation of any State in the Senate, the executive authority of such State shall issue writs of election to fill such vacancies: Provided that the legislature of any State may empower the executive thereof to make temporary appointments until the people fill the vacancies by election as the legislature may direct.

c. Not retroactive. This amendment shall not be so construed as to affect the election or term of any Senator chosen before it becomes valid as part of the Constitution.

## AMENDMENT 18

NATIONAL PROHIBITION. *\*(Herein we can point out the proper way in which Amendments are passed and rescinded. The 18th Amendment was passed in 1919 and repealed by Amendment 21 in 1933. There is no such repeal of tax laws prior to Amendment 16 by comparison.)\**

### Section 1. Prohibition of Intoxicating Liquors.

After one year from the ratification of this article the manufacture, sale, or transportation of intoxicating liquors within, the importation thereof into, or the exportation thereof from the United States and all territory subject to the jurisdiction thereof for beverage purposes is hereby prohibited. *\*[Underlined because it was repealed by the 21st Amendment.]\**

### Section 2. Enforcement.

The Congress and the several States shall have concurrent power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

### Section 3. Limited Time for Ratification.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of the several States, as provided in the Constitution, within seven years from the date of the submission hereof to the States by the Congress.

## AMENDMENT 19

### EXTENDING THE VOTE TO WOMEN. Section 1. Woman Suffrage.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of sex.

### Section 2. Enforcement.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

## AMENDMENT 20

### BEGINNING OF PRESIDENTIAL AND CONGRESSIONAL TERMS.

### Section 1. Terms of President, Vice President, and Congress.

The terms of the President and Vice President shall end at noon on the 20th day of January, and the terms of Senators and Representatives at noon on the 3rd day of January, of the years in which such terms would have ended if this article had not been ratified; and the terms of their successors shall then begin.

### Section 3. Sessions of Congress.

If at the time fixed for the beginning of the term of the President, the President elect shall have died, the Vice President elect shall become President. If a President shall not have been chosen before the time fixed for the beginning of this term, or if the President elect shall have failed to qualify, then the Vice President elect shall act as President until a President shall have qualified; and the Congress may by law provide for the case wherein neither a President elect nor a Vice President elect shall have qualified, declaring who shall then act as President, or the manner in which one who is to act shall be selected, and such person shall act accordingly until a President or Vice President shall have qualified.

### Section 4. Choice of President by the House.

The Congress may by law provide for the case of the death of any of the persons from whom the House of Representatives may choose a President, whenever the right of choice shall have devolved upon them, and for the case of the death of any of the persons from whom the Senate may choose a Vice President whenever the right of choice shall have devolved upon them.

### Section 5. Date Effective.

Sections 1 and 2 shall take effect on the fifteenth day of October following the ratification of this article.

### Section 6. Limited Time for Ratification.

## AMENDMENT 21

### REPEAL OF THE PROHIBITION AMENDMENT.

#### Section 1. Repeal of Amendment 18.

The eighteenth article of amendment to the Constitution of the United States is hereby repealed.

#### Section 2. States Protected.

The transportation or importation into any State, territory or possession of the United States for delivery or use therein of intoxicating liquors in violation of the laws thereof, is hereby prohibited.

### Section 3. Limited Time for Ratification.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by conventions in the several States, as provided in the Constitution, within seven years from the date of the submission hereof to the States by the Congress

### AMENDMENT 22

#### TWO-TERM AMENDMENT.

##### Section 1. Presidential Term Limited.

No person shall be elected to the office of the President more than twice, and no person who has held the office of President, or acted as President, for more than two years of a term to which some other person was elected President shall be elected to the office of the President more than once. But this article shall not apply to any person holding the office of President when this article was proposed by Congress, and shall not prevent any person who may be holding the office of President, or acting as President, during the term within which this article becomes operative from holding the office of President or acting as President during the remainder of such term.

##### Section 2. Limited Time for Ratification.

This article shall be inoperative unless it shall have been ratified as an amendment to the Constitution by the legislatures of three-fourths of the several States within seven years from the date of its submission to the States by the Congress.

### AMENDMENT 23

#### WASHINGTON, D.C., VOTE.

##### Section 1. Appointment of Electors.

The District constituting the seat of Government of the United States shall appoint in such manner as the Congress may direct: A number of electors of President and Vice President equal to the whole number of Senators and Representatives in Congress to which the District would be entitled if it were a State, but in no event more than the least populous State; they shall be in addition to those appointed by the States, but they shall be considered, for the purposes of the election of President and Vice President, to be electors appointed by a State; and they shall meet in the District and perform such duties as provided by the twelfth article of amendment.

##### Section 2. Enforcement.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

#### AMENDMENT 24

##### ABOLITION OF POLL TAXES.

###### Section 1. Voting Rights.

The right of citizens of the United States to vote in any primary or other election for President or Vice President, for electors for President or Vice President, or for Senator or Representative in Congress, shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or any State by reason of failure to pay any poll tax or other tax.

###### Section 2. Enforcement.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

#### AMENDMENT 25.

##### PRESIDENTIAL SUCCESSION.

###### Section 1. Vice President Becomes President.

In case of the removal of the President from office or of his death or resignation, the Vice President shall become President.

###### Section 2. Filling the Vice Presidency.

Whenever there is a vacancy in the office of the Vice President, the President shall nominate a Vice President who shall take office upon confirmation by a majority vote of both houses of Congress.

###### Section 3. Vice President as Acting President.

Whenever the President transmits to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives his written declaration that he is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, and until he transmits to them a written declaration to the contrary, such powers and duties shall be discharged by the Vice President as Acting President.

###### Section 4. Presidential Incapacity.

Whenever the Vice President and a majority of either the principal officers of the executive departments or of such other body as Congress may by law provide, transmit to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives their written declaration that the President is unable to discharge the



powers and duties of his office, the Vice President shall immediately assume the powers and duties of the office as Acting President.

President assumes office. Thereafter, when the President transmits to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives his written declaration that no inability exists, he shall resume the powers and duties of his office unless the Vice President and a majority of either the principal officers of the executive department or of such other body as Congress may by law provide, transmit within four days to the President pro tempore of the Senate and the Speaker of the House of Representatives their written declaration that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of this office. Thereupon Congress shall decide the issue, assembling within forty-eight hours for that purpose if not in session. If the Congress, is not in session, within twenty-one days after Congress is required to assemble, determines by two-thirds vote of both houses that the President is unable to discharge the powers and duties of his office, the Vice President shall continue to discharge the same as Acting President; otherwise, the President shall resume the powers and duties of his office.

#### AMENDMENT 26

#### EXTENDING THE VOTE TO EIGHTEEN YEAR OLDS.

##### Section 1. Eighteen-Year-Old Suffrage.

The right of citizens of the United States, who are eighteen years of age or older, to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of age.

##### Section 2. Enforcement.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

\* \* \* \* \*

Let us leave this portion as we have placed to document the Constitution and Amendments as written.

Our next thrust is to share with you readers the proposed redefinition of the United States into 10 segments, called Newstates, and the proposed Constitution which has already been largely placed into law by assumption without due process of anything except conspiratorial force and deception.

Salu,

Hatonn to clear, please.

## CHAPTER 7

REC #1 HATONN

THURSDAY, MAY 24, 1990 8:45 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 281

Hatonn present in Radiance. Dharma, some words of truth please, before we start. Trouble is not necessarily connected with discouragement--discouragement has a germ of its own, as different from trouble as arthritis is different from a stiff joint. If discouragement oversweeps you, please remember that everything in progression got where it is from beginning wherever it was. And for those of you who perceive unhappiness in thine placement, remember that he that is discontented in one place will seldom be happy in another and further, it is not irritating to be where one is. It is only irritating to think one would like to be somewhere else--check your values if this shoe fits the uncomfortable foot. Man is always so fond of counting his troubles, but he does not count his joys. If he counted them up as he ought to, he would see that every lot has enough happiness provided for it. Discontent, dear ones, is the first step in the progress of of a man or a nation and through the healing of the illness comes the wholeness of the soul. Ye who would feel "without" or at loss must further remember, wealth - - - and poverty: the one is the parent of luxury and indolence, and the other of meanness and viciousness, *AND BOTH ARE OF DISCONTENT WITHIN. CHECK AGAIN UPON YOUR VALUES.*

He who incites to strife is worse than he who has part in it and further, the ultimate measure of a man is not where he stands in times of comfort and convenience, but where he stands at times of challenge and controversy. Chelas, life is always a discipline, for the lower animals as well as for men; it is so dangerous that only by submitting to some sort of discipline can you become equipped to live in any true sense at all; so do not consider painful what is good for you. You who require much from yourself and little from others, will keep yourselves from being the object of resentment or betrayal.

The heart becomes heavy and the burden even heavier upon thine backs, however, look within at thine desires; how many have met with God in unselfish petition in behalf of this program at 7:27 A.M., 12:27 P.M. and 6:27 P.M.? So be it!

REMEMBER WELL THIS THOUGHT: FROM THE CRADLE UNTO THE GRAVE--UNDERWEAR COMES FIRST. BE MOST CAUTIOUS OF ELABORATE COVERINGS FOR THINE BODY OR DWELLING FOR IN A WORLD OF MORAL NUDISM, WEARING CLOTHES DOESN'T NECESSARILY MEAN THAT YOU'RE PRUDISH; *THE NEED FOR FINERY MAY ACTUALLY SUGGEST THAT YOU HAVE SOMETHING TO HIDE. PONDER IT!*

### FALSE PROJECTIONS

I am going to share some information sent to me as rebuttal to that which I bring forth concerning the "UFOs" and "Grey Aliens", then I desire that each of you go within, in the light of Holy God, and face truth! You must know that the most mischievous liars are those who keep sliding on the edge of truth and incompleting facts and wrong conclusions. The greatest masses of the people will more easily fall victims to a big lie than to a little one and you have had about all of both that your planet can endure. Americans detest all lies except lies spoken in public or printed by "authorities" and "expert", as well as those conjured in the name of 'expose' and uncovering through research.

Point in attention: I shall give you excerpts from information sent for my attention. To allow printing in this Express I shall have to take highlights. Please be aware that the above material in this Express was written prior to the arrival of the incredibly blindly foolish letter which has gone out widespread to the public. Then ponder WHO might just be telling "you the people" truth! I have seldom seen anything more absurd and blatantly ignorant and blind of thought than this which follows.

Direct quotes from information to prove something or other unknown to truth:

"Hi All, 5/15/90:

There are now 25 or more underground bases throughout the U.S. in place and ready. For what? How about the above *{H: Asteroids which are extremely small planets that circle the sun, mostly between Mars and Jupiter, the story reads. They are supposedly sent forth with aliens aboard and must be exploded above the earth. VP. Quayle wants to know when these asteroids of nature are approximate so they can be exploded before hitting earth - - }*. with a likely Asteroid target of Western Nevada where the E.T.'s are now underground. What the article does not say, is that a single asteroid one mile in diameter will kill EVERYTHING on the SURFACE of the planet Earth, by first searing everything from the entry heat (4 times hotter than the sun) and then killing everything by blocking the sun out for 3 full years before the atmosphere clears and the sun reappears. Do you really think the greys are "good guys??" They, the inventors of AIDS, the abductors of over 1,000,000 humans over the past 40 years. The "harvesters" of thousands of human body parts for their own use?? These guys look at us as animals to be slaughtered, as they do on a regular basis. Do you not think the "implants" placed in human brains over the years are for their own purposes? Do you think the Aliens murdered J.F.Kennedy and Robert Kennedy as well as Forrestal and thousands of others for our good?? If you think these E.T. type aliens are "good guys" then YOU are living in FANTASY. Do you think the "Adam" (moon) and "Eve" (Mars) bases are a joke?? When the Asteroid hits, (most likely in 1995 is the confirming date) it will sear all life on the surface of the Earth, melting the ice caps and shifting the poles. A lot of real estate will be under water after the year 2000, and only one in 40 people will be alive to see it.

Reincarnation is, in actuality, the "method" of the universe. Indian Philosophy is correct. Christianity may also have accuracies in it as well.

This E.T. and Rockefeller Group is also responsible for Vietnam and the "DRUG PROBLEM". These are the facts that are now overwhelming and coming in confirming every day. If you think this is "Fantasy", then I suggest YOU are the one living in "Fantasy". Human beings are incredibly stupid. Absolutely stupid, in almost every aspect. Science, religion, math, history, energy, philosophy, 99% of all books in print are total junk. Totally incorrect information, quoting and referring to other totally incorrect information. *{H: Please, do not forget--I did not say this! The masses of men are not stupid (except as might apply to the writer hereof), they have simply been blinded to truth. Man is indeed quite brilliant and the false speakers and actors shall meet that brilliance very shortly.}* The "Grand Deception" goes on, UNTIL, they decide to TERMINATE the EXPERIMENTS.

*{H: Then always comes a bit of truth to confuse you.) Does this "read" like Science Fiction?? It isn't. This generation was sold out by Rockefeller, Kissinger & Eisenhower and company in 1954 and the country was also "abandoned" by this group years ago in the form of overseas and other debt. And on top of that they demand we pay their retirement benefits. Some . . .{remainder of sentence didn't reproduce.}*

*{H: Then from 5/8/90:}* Information on the UFO situation is pouring in on a daily basis. Almost too much to read. We have learned that Rockefeller, Kissinger and Eisenhower, et al set up the "GRAND DECEPTION: with the Gray-type ET aliens in 1954 at Holloman AFB *{H: The "Edwards AFB" was a decoy as to location, although meetings have been held there also.}* It was initially a trade for technology for human abductions, UFOs full of HUMAN BODY PARTS were flying around in the 50's and 60's, one crashing near Aztec, New Mexico. Anyone thinking that these ET aliens (the Gray type) are "nice guys" are living in their own Grand deception and great Fantasy. *{H: Now this next is almost more than I can write; if you the public can swallow this stool I pity you and perhaps we are too optimistic in behalf of human mankind!}* They use human body parts for FOOD they absorb through their skin. It has been seen in the Dulce Base. No Mr. Nice Guys here, although the type of aliens that inhabit the rest of the world are benevolent, for the most part. Rockefeller and co. sold the U.S. out to debt and this system BECAUSE they realize now that the situation is impossible as far as the Gray Aliens is concerned and have sold the U.S. out to debt. We are this week getting information about how massive the deception has been. "King of the World" perhaps, but the "throne" is deep underground in Australia.

I met with a.....*{This portion was private and dealt with the underground installations of 250 1 megawatt diesel generators and associated electrical switchgear. This is true for they are scattered about in huge underground facilities (but not alien bases as stated in the document) this, however, does not even begin to scratch the surface of what is actually set up by the elite conspirators; it has naught to do with aliens from space in any manner what-so-ever. This writer goes on however to reprint a note from a magazine from 1988 that says 'The 'Greys' and the 'Reptoids' are in league with each other. But their relationship is in a state of tension. The 'Greys' only known enemy is the Reptilian Race, and they are on their way to Earth (inside a Planetoid). Interestingly enough, friends, ones capable of thought projection to your planet can also thought manifest food and travel facilities other than a thing called Planetoid. The reptilians on your placement are just that--very humanoid and very slippery and snakelike--and that insults the divine creation called snake. }*

The "GRAND DECEPTION" goes on. Free Energy everywhere, yet Physics knows nothing about it. People watch NBC nightly news for information and put blinders on for anything or any fact they don't want to believe. "Don't see" is the common fantasy. AIDS was devised by these Rockefellers & Aliens as a solution to the world's population problem. Yet somehow people think AIDS & ALIENS & Death are not related to this?? We all have very short lifespans left, only one in 40 will survive what is ahead. There also won't be any retirement checks or banks open during this crisis, believe me. Nor grocery stores. If you would like further proof, I strongly suggest you see the following 50's and 60's movies. Movies that were made originally in that time period, to PREPARE us for the "announcement" that Kennedy was going to make. Aliens, Gray type, are not nice guys. read: "Earth vs. Flying Saucers:", "When Worlds Collide", "The Day the Earth Stood Still" and "Close Encounters of the 3rd Kind", a recent and true story of the original meeting at Holloman.

Watch these movies and you might learn something. Earthlings live in such Fantasies and Delusions, The amount of deception is overwhelming. A lot of information is pointing to 1995 as the year of the Asteroid. Don't believe it? You soon will change your mind.

*{Then the writer goes on to suggest that you watch Bob Lazar's Videotape on Groom Lake. And then, you should read William Cooper's material, John Lear's, Steinman's, Stevens' and Col. Bo Gritz, Fred Bell's and a dozen others listed. This would, of course, give you proof of the dastardly doings--but of who? Do you really think it is the work of the Hosts of Creator? Come now--I believe you will find the Journals speak quite adequately for themselves!}*

Oh, by the way there was an after-note appended: "1980 was the first year the Rockefellers knew the Gray Aliens had "other" things in mind for humans."

Pure truth, like pure gold, has been found unfit for circulation, because men have discovered that it is far more convenient and advantageous to adulterate the truth than to refine themselves. You see, the pain of the foregoing is that the young man believes it all to be true and he is giving all he has to present it unto his fellow-men that they not be longer hoodwinked. Well, I am an E.T. and here I stand and herein I write. Is that less convincing than the words from proven liars in your government? Axioms are found and tested not very differently from the axioms of science. Truth is what stands the test of exposure, logic, reason and experience. Does that which you take within self as truth move you toward Holy God Creator or hold you in fear and hopelessness? If a thing moves you from your spiritual connection with and toward God--it is evil and of the lie! If truth is a value it is because it is true and not because it is brave to speak it--but it most surely takes bravery to speak these truths of this time of sequence for the lie appears so much greater--no, it shall fall in a heap for it has no enduring foundation upon which to stand. It is error alone which needs the support of governments, politicians and conspirators. Truth can stand by itself. It is well to note that the history of your race, and each individual's experience, are sown thick with evidence that a truth is not hard to kill and that a lie told well can be immortal. Which shall it be? It is up to you, friends, if you follow on with the lie you will become enslaved by it; truth and truth alone, in the presence of Divine Light, shall give unto you freedom. *NOW I ASK YOU, IF YOU CAN BELIEVE THAT THE LITTLE GREY ALIENS EXIST, WHY CAN YOU NOT BELIEVE THAT POSSIBLY HATONN MIGHT EXIST? IF "THEY" HAVE THE ABILITY, AS STATED BY YOUR "BELIEVED" EXPERTS, TO ANNIHILATE AND EVAPORATE A WHOLE PLATOON OR BATALLION, MIGHT THERE BE SOME POSSIBILITY OF COMMUNICATIONS VIA THIS SIMPLE RADIO METHOD? YOU BE THE JUDGE OF THAT WHICH "JUST MIGHT BE SO"!*

### **A LAST LITTLE TAD FOR THOUGHT**

I am continually asked about Malathion spraying. I honor one E.M. for the credible numbers in the following: "Another pesticide, parathion, which was manufactured by Monsanto and Bayer A.G., also has had baneful side effects. The pesticide, malathion, used in Pakistan in 1976, poisoned 2,500 persons, many of whom died. And DDT, as we have noted, long after its ban in the U.S., continues to find a ready market overseas, much to the profit of Monsanto, its producer."

Now, much to the consternation of our publisher, I am going to give you a breakdown regarding "THE ROCKEFELLER SYNDICATE". Oh yes, you shall see it again in a forthcoming. Journal but all ones who get the Journals do not get the Express. It is hard to keep ALL of you up to tax-way speed. George, please just consider this as two Expresses for I need the information I to go forth and realize the cost is becoming prohibitive. Thank you, son.

## THE ROCKEFELLER SYNDICATE

(Great and unlimited appreciation to Eustice Mullins, one of the most daring men on your planet today. There are and have been others but I urge you ones to come within our protection, for you are being "taken-out" daily and it all appears nicely "natural".)

Many American conservatives believe as a matter of faith that the Rockefellers and the Council on Foreign Relations exercise absolute control over the government and the people of the U.S. This thesis can be accepted as a working formula if one remains conscious of the larger issues. Two writers for whom the present writer (E.M.) has great respect, Dr. Emanuel Josephson and Morris Bealle, insisted on focusing on the Rockefellers and excluding all other aspects of the World Order. This severely limited the effect of their otherwise groundbreaking work on the Medical Monopoly.

(Readers, please understand there is equally as much material to be written in truth as has been projected in the lie, so bear with us as the burden of reading becomes heavy. Ones have already quit reading the Journals because they average 200 pages and are considered too lengthy. Oh, dear hearts, will you never see?) This writer advanced a contrary view in "The World Order," fixing upon the Rothschild monetary power, which reached a point of world control by 1885, and its London policy group, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, as the policy makers for what has essentially been, since 1900, a re-established colonial government in the United States. The colonial, or occupation, government, functions primarily through the Council on Foreign Relations, but only as the subsidiary of RIIA and through the Rockefeller Foundation, which controls government functions, the educational establishments, the media, the religions and the state legislatures.

It is true that the American colonials have "free elections," in which they have the absolute right to vote for one of two opposing candidates, both of whom have been handpicked and financed by the Rockefeller syndicate. This touching evidence of "democracy" serves to convince most Americans that you are indeed a free people. You even have a cracked Liberty Bell in Philadelphia to prove it. American youths have been free since 1900 to be marched off to die in Hegelian wars in which both combatants received their instructions from the World Order. You are free to invest in a stock market in which the daily quantity, price and value of the monetary unit is manipulated and controlled by a Federal Reserve System which is answerable only to the Bank of England. It has maintained its vaunted "independence" from your government control, but this is the only independence it has ever had.

The realization that you do indeed live under the dictates of the "Rockefeller Syndicate" can well be the starting point of the long road back of a genuine struggle for American independence. In exposing "the Rockefellers" as agents of a foreign power, which is not merely a foreign power, but a genuine world government, you must realize that this is not merely a group dedicated to making money, but a group which is committed to maintaining the power of a colonial form of government over the American people. Thus the ancient calumny of John D. Rockefeller as a man

obsessed by greed (a category in which he has plenty of company) obscures the fact that from the day the Rothschilds began to finance his march towards a total oil monopoly in the United States from their coffers at the National City Bank of Cleveland, Rockefeller was never an independent power, nor does any department of the Rockefeller Syndicate operate as an independent power. You know that the Cosa Nostra, or Mafia, with which the Syndicate is closely allied, has somewhat autonomous power in the regions which have been assigned to that particular "family" by the national directors, but this always implies that that family remains under total control and answerable for everything which occurs in its territory.

Similarly, the Rockefeller Syndicate operates under clearly defined spheres of influence. The "charitable" organizations, the business companies and the policy groups, always meld into a working operation, nor can any department of the Syndicate strike out on its own or formulate an independent policy, no matter what may be its justification.

The Rockefeller Syndicate operates under the control of the world financial structure, which means that on any given day, all of its assets could be rendered close to worthless by adroit financial manipulation. This is the final control, which ensures that no one can quit the organization. Not only would he be stripped of all assets, but he would be under contract for immediate assassination. Your Department of Justice is well aware that the only "terrorists" operating in the United States are the agents of the World Order, but they prudently avoid any mention of this fact.

The world financial structure, far from being an unknown or hidden organization, is actually well known and well defined. It consists of the major Swiss Banks; the survivors of the old Venetian-Genoese banking axis; the Big Five of the world grain trade; the British combine, centered in the Bank of England and its chartered merchant banks, functioning through the Rothschilds and the Oppenheims and having absolute control over their Canadian colony through the Royal Bank of Canada and the Bank of Montreal, their Canadian lieutenants being the Bronfmans, Belzbergs, Reichmanns and other financial operators; and the colonial banking structure in the U.S., controlled by the Bank of England through the Federal Reserve System; the Boston Brahmin families who made their fortunes in the opium trade, including the Delanos and others and the Rockefeller Syndicate, consisting of the Kissinger network headquartered at the Rockefeller Bank, Chase Manhattan Bank, American Express, the present form of the old Rothschild representatives in the U.S., which includes Kuhn, Loeb Company and Lehman Brothers.

It is notable that the Rockefeller Syndicate is far down on the list of the world's financial structure. Why then is it of such importance? Although it is not the crucial factor in financial decision in the Western Hemisphere, it is the actual working control mechanism of the American colony. The Rockefeller family themselves, like the Morgans, Schiffs and Warburgs, have faded into insignificance, but the mechanism created in their name roars along at full power, still maintaining all of the functions for which it was organized. Since he set up the Trilateral Commission, David Rockefeller



has functioned as a sort of international courier for the World Order, principally concerned with delivering working instructions to the Communist bloc, either directly, in New York or by traveling to the area. Laurence Rockefeller is active in the operation of the Medical Monopoly, but his principal interests are in operating various vacation spas in tropical areas. They are the two survivors of the "Fortunate Five," the five sons of John D. Rockefeller, Jr. and Abby Aldrich. John D. Rockefeller, Jr. died in an institution in Tucson, Arizona and was hastily cremated. John D. Rockefeller III died in a mysterious accident on a New York Parkway near his home. Nelson Rockefeller, named after his grandfather, died in the arms of a TV journalist. It was later revealed that he had also been in the arms of another TV journalist at the same time; the death was hushed up for many hours. It was generally believed that he ran afoul of his Colombian drug connection, the disagreement hardly being trivial; it involved several billion dollars in drug profits which had not been properly apportioned. Winthrop Rockefeller died an alcoholic in the arms of his black boy friend. He had been interviewed on television by Harry Reasoner to explain his hasty move from New York to Arkansas. Winthrop leered that his black boy friend, an Army sergeant who apparently taught him the mysteries of drill, refused to live in New York. To celebrate this alliance, Winthrop Rockefeller gave magnificently to Negro causes, including the Urban League building on East 48th Street in New York. A plaque on the second floor notes that it was his gift; it might well have stated "From Hadrian to his Antinous."

We do not wish to imply that the Rockefellers no longer have influence, but that the major policy dictates of the Rockefeller Syndicate are handed down by other caps, of whom they continue to be a visible force. Through the person of David Rockefeller, the family is sometimes called "the first family of the Soviet Union." Only he and Dr. Armand Hammer, the moving force behind USTEC, have permanent permission to land their private planes at the Moscow Airport. Others would suffer the fate of KAL 007. David Rockefeller's most significant trip to the Soviet Union may have been the fateful day when he landed in Moscow, having been told to inform Khrushchev that he was "through". The Russians are very health conscious, and a scientist had sent information to Khrushchev that the use of chemical fertilizers in the Soviet Union presented a threat to the people. Khrushchev then announced a major change in the Soviet farm policy, centering around a reduction in the use of chemicals. This was upsetting to the head of the world's Chemical Fertilizer Trust, David Rockefeller, and he responded with a terse one word command, "Out".

Both the Rockefeller family fortune and the considerable portion set aside in the foundations of the Rockefeller Syndicate are effectively insulated against any type of government control. *Fortune* magazine noted August 4, 1986, that John D. Rockefeller, Jr. had created trusts in 1934 which now amounted to some \$2.3 billion; another \$200 million had been set aside for the Abby Rockefeller branch. The five sons had trusts which in 1986 amounted to \$2.1 billion. These trusts had originally amounted to only \$50 million each, in showing the increase in their assets as well as inflation during the ensuing half century. *Fortune* estimated the 1986 total Rockefeller wealth as \$3.5 billion (which would only tip the iceberg, readers), of which \$900

million was in securities and real estate. Please don't forget those little silent corporations, etc. They owned 45% of the Time Life Building; Nelson Rockefeller's International Basic Economy Corporation had been sold to a British company in 1980. For years, the Rockefeller family had deliberately kept the rents low in its major holding, Rockefeller Center, a \$1.6 billion investment yielding an annual return of 1%. This was a convenient maneuver for tax purposes, and a good one at that--take notes as we move along through this dissertation. Rockefeller Center recently went public--and it seems I remember the Japanese purchasing it! How interesting. The Rockefellers are rumored to be liquidating their investments in the New York area, and reinvesting in the West, particularly in the area around Phoenix, Arizona, Tucson, Sedona and a few other notable placements. Perhaps they know something you don't know? Is anybody getting nervous yet? Well, no? Then let us move on and see how long it takes you!

Much of the Rockefeller wealth might be attributed to old John D.'s rapacity and ruthlessness; its origins are indubitably based in his initial financing from the National City Bank of Cleveland, which was identified in Congressional reports as one of the three Rothschild banks in the United States and by his later acceptance of the guidance of Jacob Schiff of Kuhn, Loeb Company, who had been born in the Rothschild house in Frankfort and was now the principal Rothschild representative (but unknown as such to the public) in the United States.

With the seed money from the National City Bank of Cleveland, old John D. Rockefeller soon laid claim to the title of the "most ruthless American". It is more than likely that it was this quality which persuaded the Rothschilds to back him. Rockefeller realized early in the game that the oil refinery business, which could offer great profits in a short time, also was at the mercy of uncontrolled competition. His solution was a simple one--crush all competition. The famous Rockefeller dedication to total monopoly was simply a business decision. Rockefeller embarked on a campaign of coercing all competing oil refineries out of business. He attacked on a number of fronts, which is also a lesson to all would be entrepreneurs. First, he would send a minion, not known to be working for Rockefeller, with an offer to buy the competing refinery for a low price, but offering cash. If the offer was refused, the competitor would then come under attack from a competing refinery which greatly undercut his price. He might also suffer a sudden strike at his refinery, which would force him to shut down. Control of labor through unions has always been a basic Rockefeller technique. Like the Soviet Union, they seldom have labor trouble. If these techniques failed, Rockefeller would then be saddened by a reluctant decision to use violence; beating the rival workers as they went to and from their jobs, or burning or blowing up the competing refinery.

These techniques convinced the Rothschilds that they had found their man. They sent their personal representative, Jacob Schiff, to Cleveland to help Rockefeller plan further expansion. At this time, the Rothschilds controlled 95% of all railroad mileage in the United States, through the J.P. Morgan Company and Kuhn Loeb Company, according to official Department of Commerce figures for the year 1895. J. P. Morgan mentions in his *Who's Who* listing that he controlled 50,000 miles of U.S. railways.

Schiff worked out an elaborate rebate deal for Rockefeller, through a dummy corporation, South Improvement Company. These rebates ensured that no other oil company could survive in competition with the Rockefeller firm. The scheme was later exposed, but by that time, Rockefeller had achieved a virtual monopoly of the oil business in the U.S. The daughter of one of his victims, Ida Tarbell, whose father was ruined by Rockefeller's criminal operations, wrote the first major expose of the Standard Oil Trust. She was promptly denounced as a "muckraker" by the poseur, Theodore Roosevelt, who claimed to be a "trustbuster". In fact, he ensured the dominance of the Standard Oil Trust and other giant trusts. Is your mind beginning to pickle yet?

During the next half century, John D. Rockefeller was routinely caricatured by socialist propagandists as the epitome of the ruthless capitalist. At the same time, he was the principal financier of the world Communist movement, through a firm called American International Company. Despite the fact that the House of Rothschild had already achieved world control, the sound and fury was directed exclusively against its two principal representatives, John D. Rockefeller and J. P. Morgan. One of the few revelations of the actual state of affairs appeared in *Truth* magazine, Dec. 16, 1912, which pointed out that "Mr. Schiff is head of the great private banking house of Kuhn, Loeb Company (I knew some of you bright readers would finally pick up that these names are all attached to the greatest pharmaceutical firms in the world--even into your very vitamin supplement business!), which represents the Rothschild interests on your side of the Atlantic. He is described as a financial strategist and has been for years the financial minister of the great impersonal power known as Standard Oil." Note that the name of Rockefeller was not mentioned in that quote.

Because of these concealed factors, it was a relatively simple matter for the American public to accept the "fact" that the Rockefellers were the preeminent power in your country. This myth was actually clothed in the apparel of power, the Rockefeller Oil Trust becoming the "military-industrial complex" which assumed political control of the nation; the Rockefeller Medical Monopoly attained control of the health care of the nation, and the Rockefeller Foundation, a web of affiliated tax exempt creations, effectively controlled the religious and educational life of your nation. The myth succeeded in its goal of camouflaging the hidden rulers, the Rothschilds.

After E.M. and a few others, had been exposing this charade for some twenty-five years (where were all you E.T. exposers when these people needed you?), a new myth began to be noised about in American conservative circles, effectively propagated by active double agents. This myth found a host of eager believers, because it heralded a growing crack in the monolithic power which had been oppressing all the peoples of the world. This new "revelation" was that a struggle to the death for world power had developed between the Rockefellers and the Rothschilds. According to this startling development, one faction or the other, depending on which agent you were listening to, had gained control of the Soviet Union and would use its power as the basis for achieving the overthrow of the other faction. The sudden death of several members of the Rockefeller family was cited as "proof" that such a struggle was taking place,

although no Rothschild is known to have succumbed during this "war". This ignored the general understanding that Nelson Rockefeller had been "eliminated" as the result of losing deposit slips for several billion dollars of drugs from the Colombian cartel, or that the other Rockefeller deaths showed no trace of a "Rothschild connection".

Having maintained extensive files on this situation for several decades, the writer (E.M.) could not believe anyone could be so misinformed as to think that "the Rockefellers" were now trying to seize power from the Rothschilds, at a time when the influence of members of the Rockefeller family was already in great decline, their family finances being handled by J. Richardson Dilworth, their legal affairs being handled by John J. McCloy, and other faithful retainers; none of the retainers would have been willing to engage in a genuine power struggle, as they were faceless managers who lived only for their weekly paycheck. They had no ambitions of their own. Nevertheless, many hopeful Americans grasped at the will-o-the-wisp notion the Rockefellers were now "good Americans" who were willing to risk all to overthrow the Rothschilds. Amazingly enough, this pernicious story persisted for almost a decade before being relegated to the curiosities of history.

Like J. P. Morgan, who had begun his commercial career by selling the U.S. Army some defective guns, the famous Hall carbine affair, John D. Rockefeller also was a war profiteer during the Civil War; he sold unstamped Harkness liquor to Federal troops at a high profit, gaining the initial capital to embark on his drive for monopoly. His interest in the oil business was a natural one; his father, William Rockefeller had been "in oil" for years. William Rockefeller had become an oil entrepreneur after salt wells at Tarentum, near Pittsburgh, were discovered in 1842 to be flowing with oil. The owners of the wells, Samuel L. Kier, began, to bottle the oil and sell it for medicinal purposes. One of his earliest wholesalers was William Rockefeller. The "medicine" was originally labelled "Kier's Magic Oil". Rockefeller printed his own labels, using "Rock Oil" or "Seneca Oil", Seneca being the name of a well known Indian tribe. Rockefeller achieved his greatest notoriety and his greatest profits by advertising himself as "William Rockefeller, the Celebrated Cancer Specialist". It is understandable that his grandsons would become the controlling power behind the scenes of the world's most famous cancer treatment center and would direct government funds and charitable contributions to those areas which only benefit the Medical Monopoly. William Rockefeller spared no claim in his flamboyant career. He guaranteed "All Cases of Cancer Cured Unless They Are Too Far Gone". Such were the healing powers that he attributed to his magic cancer cure that he was able to retail it for \$25 a bottle, a sum then equivalent to two months' wages. The "cure" consisted of a few well known diuretics, which had been diluted by water. This carnival medicine show barker could hardly have envisioned that his descendants would control the greatest and the most profitable Medical Monopoly in recorded history.

\* \* \* \* \*

Thank you, Dharma, allow us a rest and then please return for we must get this done this day. Peace, chela, for the goal justifies the labor and others can take up slack in

other areas of your life, as we move along. I cannot be without you at this time, please. If others feel the need for respite and vacation, so be it, 'tis only your planet at stake. Please, I cannot spare you, chela. Hold to me and I shall give unto you the energy required and others shall simply need to understand and place priorities based on value and our time crunch. So be it. Hatonn to stand-by.

## CHAPTER 8

REC #2 HATONN

THURSDAY, MAY 24, 1990 4:15 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 281

### **THE ROCKEFELLER SYNDICATE, CONTINUED**

As an itinerant "carnie", a travelling carnival peddler, William Rockefeller had chosen a career which interfered with developing a stable family life. His son, John, rarely saw him, a circumstance which has inspired some psychological analysts to conjecture that the absence of a father figure or parental love may have contributed to John D. Rockefeller's subsequent development as a money mad tyrant who plotted to maim, poison and kill millions of his fellow Americans during almost a century of his monopolistic operations and whose influence, reaching up from the grave, remains the most dire and malignant presence in American life. This may have been a contributing factor--however, it is also possible that he was totally evil. It is hardly arguable that he is probably one of the most Satanic figures in American history. Evil being defined as anything that moves the spiritual aspect of beingness away from God as influenced through another.

It has long been a truism that you can find a horse thief or two in any prominent American family. In the Rockefeller family, it was more than true in the case of William who seemed to have faithfully followed the precepts of the Will of Canaan throughout his career, "love robbery, love lechery". He fled from a number of indictments for horse stealing and you know how serious that is, finally disappearing altogether as William and Rockefeller and magically re-emerging as a Dr. William Levingston of Philadelphia, a name which he retained for the rest of his life. An investigative reporter at Joseph Pulitzer's New York World received a tip that was followed up. The World then disclosed that William Avery Rockefeller had died May 11, 1906 in Freeport, Illinois, where he was interred in an unmarked grave as Dr. William Levingston.

William Rockefeller's vocation as a medicine man greatly facilitated his preferred profession of horse thief. As one who planned to be in the next county by morning, it was a simple matter to tie a handsome stallion to the back of his wagon and head for the open road. It also played a large part in his vocation as a woman-chaser; he was described as being "woman-mad". Have you noticed how many leading personalities in public view and in politics fit this description? He not only concluded several bigamous marriages, but he seems to have had uncontrolled passions--this too, is a gift of Satan whether or not you readers wish to face it.

On June 28, 1849, he was indicted for raping a hired girl in Cayuga, New York; he later was found to be residing in Oswego, New York and was forced once again to decamp for parts unknown. He had no difficulty in financing his woman-chasing

interests from the sale of his miraculous cancer cure and from another product, his "Wonder Working Liniment", which he offered at only two dollars a bottle. It consisted of crude petroleum from which the lighter oils had been boiled away, leaving a heavy solution of paraffin, lube oil and tar, which comprised the "liniment". William Rockefeller's original miracle oil survived until quite recently as a concoction called Nujol, consisting principally of petroleum and peddled as a laxative. It was well known that Nujol was merely an advertising sobriquet meaning "new oil", as opposed, apparently, to "old oil". Sold as an antidote to constipation, it robbed the body of fat-soluble vitamins, it being a well-established medical fact that mineral oil coated the intestine and prevented the absorption of many needed vitamins and other nutritional needs. Its makers added carotene as a sop to the health-conscious, but it was hardly worth the bother. Nujol was manufactured by a subsidiary of Standard Oil of New Jersey, called Stanco, whose only other product, manufactured on the same premises, was the famous insecticide, Flit.

Nujol was hawked from the Senate Office Building in Washington for years during a more liberal interpretation of "conflict of interest". In this case, it was hardly a conflict of interest, because the august peddler, Senator Royal S. Copeland, never had any interests other than serving the Rockefellers. He was a physician whom Rockefeller had appointed as head of the New York State Department of Health and later financed his campaign for the Senate. Copeland's frank display of commercialism amazed even the most blasé Washington reporters.

He devoted his Senate career to a daily program advertising Nujol. A microphone was set up in his Senate office each morning, the first order of business being the Nujol program, for which he was paid \$75,000 a year, an enormous salary in the 1930s and more than the salary of the President of the United States. Senator Copeland's exploits earned him a number of nicknames on Capitol Hill. He was often called the Senator from the American Medical Association, because of his enthusiastic backing for any program launched by the AMA and Morris Fishbein. More realistically, he was usually referred to as "the Senator from Standard Oil". He could be counted on to promote any legislation devised for the greater profit of the Rockefeller monopoly. During congressional debate on the Food and Drug Act in 1938, he came under criticism from Congresswoman Leonor Sullivan, who charged that Senator Copeland, a physician who handled the bill on the Senate floor, frankly acknowledged during the debate that soap was exempted from the law because the soap manufacturers, who were the nation's largest advertisers, would otherwise join with other big industries to fight the bill. Congressman Sullivan complained that, "Soap was officially declared in the law not to be a cosmetic. The hair dye manufacturers were given a license to market known dangerous products, just so long as they placed a special warning on the label--but what woman in a beauty parlor ever sees the label on the bulk container in which hair dye is shipped?"

Just as the elder Rockefeller had spent his life in the pursuit of his personal obsession, women, so his son John was equally obsessed, being money-mad instead of women-mad, totally committed to the pursuit of ever-increasing wealth and power. However,

the principal accomplishments of the Rockefeller drive for power, the rebate scheme for monopoly, the chartering of the foundations to gain power over American citizens, the creation of the central bank, the Federal Reserve System, the backing of the World Communist Revolution and the creation of the Medical Monopoly, all came from the Rothschilds or from their European employees.

We cannot find in the records of John D. Rockefeller that he originated any one of these programs. The concept of the tax exempt charitable foundation originated with the Rothschild minion, George Peabody, in 1865. The Peabody Educational Foundation later became the Rockefeller Foundation and many of you should recall that item. Not that you might have been around then but it continues to inadvertently be referred to as such.

It is unlikely that even the diabolical mind of John D. Rockefeller could have conceived of this devious twist. A social historian has described the major development of the late nineteenth century, when charitable foundations and world Communism became important movements, as one of the more interesting facets of history, perhaps equivalent to the discovery of the wheel or fire. This new discovery was the concept developed by the rats, who after all have rather highly developed intelligences, that they could trap people by baiting traps with little bits of cheese. The history of mankind since then has been the rats catching humans in their traps. Socialism--indeed, any cheese and catching himself a human. This parable is one reason I chose to not change Eustace's dialog for it is most picturesque and delightful--making a nasty dose of medicine go down with some flair of flavoring.

Congressman Wright Patman, chairman of the House Banking and Currency Committee, noted from the floor of Congress that the establishment of the Rockefeller Foundation effectively insulated Standard Oil from competition. The controlling stock had been removed from market manipulation or possible buyouts by competitors. It also relieved Standard Oil from most taxation, which then placed a tremendous added burden on individual American taxpayers. Although a Rockefeller relative by marriage, Senator Nelson Aldrich, Republican majority leader in the Senate, had pushed the General Education Board charter through Congress, the Rockefeller Foundation charter proved to be more difficult. Widespread criticism of Rockefeller's monopolistic practices was heard, and his effort to insulate his profits from taxation or takeover was seen for what it was. The charter was finally pushed through in 1913 (the significant Masonic numeral 13--1913 was also the year of the progressive income tax and of the enactment of the Federal Reserve Act). Senator Robert F. Wagner of New York, another Senator from Standard Oil (there were quite a few), ramrodded the Congressional approval of the charter. The charter was then signed by John D. Rockefeller, John D. Rockefeller, Jr., Henry Pratt Judson, president of the Rockefeller established University of Chicago, Simon Flexner, director of the Rockefeller Institute, Starr Jameson, described in *Who's Who* as "personal counsel to John D. Rockefeller in his benevolences", and Charles W. Eliot, president of Harvard University.



The Rockefeller Oil Monopoly is now 125 years old, yet in 1911, the Supreme Court, bowing to public outrage, had ruled that it had to be broken up. The resulting companies proved to be no problem for the Rockefeller interests. The family retained a two per cent holding in each of the "new" companies, while the Rockefeller foundations took a three per cent stock holding in each company. This gave them a five per cent stock interest in each company; a one per cent holding in a corporation is usually sufficient to maintain working control.

The involvement of the Rockefellers in promoting the World Communist Revolution also developed from their business interests. There was never any commitment to the Marxist ideology; like anything else, it was there to be used. At the turn of the century, Standard Oil was competing fiercely with Royal Dutch Shell for control of the lucrative European market. Congressional testimony revealed that Rockefeller had sent large sums to Lenin and Trotsky to instigate the Communist Revolution of 1905. His banker, Jacob Schiff, had previously financed the Japanese in their war against Russia and had sent a personal emissary, George Kennan to Russia to spend some twenty years in promoting revolutionary activity against the Czar.

When the 1905 revolution failed, Lenin was placed "in storage" in Switzerland until 1917. Trotsky was brought to the U.S., where he lived rent free on the Standard Oil property at Bayonne, New Jersey, its tank field. When the Czar abdicated, Trotsky was placed on a ship with three hundred Communist revolutionaries from the Lower East Side of New York. Rockefeller obtained a special passport for Trotsky from Woodrow Wilson and sent Lincoln Steffens with him to make sure he was returned safely to Russia. For traveling expenses, Rockefeller placed a purse containing \$10,000 in Trotsky's pocket.

## CHAPTER 9

REC #1 HATONN

FRIDAY, MAY 25, 1990 7:20 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 282

Hatonn present to continue in the Light of Radiance.

Oh, you are nose-y and want the gory details of Nelson's bump-off? Well, we'll have to move away from Eustace's work for a bit and pick up the threads. Perhaps the publisher will fire Hatonn for too lengthy oratory. I shall have to petition you of the public--do you desire short little nothings or explicit information? You who continue to petition for secret information in explanation--this is it for 99.9% of the living populace. Those with personal petitions, please be patient and we will get the responses but this is most timely for you must get a foundation of the workings of your world order firmly fixed in your heads. You must know who are your enemies. Oberli, perhaps this heavy load shall be divided into 3 or 4 Expresses. Yes, we definitely need a newspaper for we intend to support every author who has dared tell truth. There are only a few remaining who haven't met with physical death.

We honor two right here and now. One, Dr. Peter David Beter and Dr. Robert Mendelson, You won't find their finest works in the local library or bookstores to any great extent. Eustace Mullins has written the most comprehensive documents on the subject of conspirators and libraries are not allowed to carry them and when they are put within in spite of threats, the books are mysteriously removed. Bookstores fear too much to carry the literature--it is the same with the Journals and until you the people demand to have them, it will continue. The only thing you have as recourse is to keep publishing each other's information until the blanket is enlarged. Then, a daring publisher such as George will gain access to the publications and make them available for as long as we can--and that, we intend to be indefinitely! Please support the work of these authors, especially the ones remaining such as Eustace Mullins; get the books from America West as it requires funds to confront the conspirators in the un-justice courts, etc.

Even though Dr. John King was "taken-out" some 2-3 weeks ago--continue to support his newsletters and we shall attempt to get to press, his last book. It is so sensitive that no publisher has dared print it. Please support George as we work out details of integration with his son, John, Jr., to continue his fine work. Dr. King, Sr. realized too late that we are real and truth. If ones but give Hatonn hearing, I have yet to have a single entity doubt my presence, even if they might disallow for interference in their own path. That is usually because of successful seminars which would require a changing of output and some of the "energies who send the messages" are caught in their mischief and misleading and vanish in my confrontation. So be it.

**HEART ATTACK? OH, PLEASE - - -!**

A bit of background to interrupt this interruption, please. Russia's first publicized moon landing came to light on October 16, 1977, on the back side in Jules Verne Crater; and by late the following month Russian charged particle beam-weapons were already operational on the near side of the moon--and the U.S. beam system at your base on the moon was blasted. Now in the decade since, all manner of other things have happened but we are talking about Nelson's death so don't distract too far, please.

These Russian moon based systems can blast any visible spot on earth in less than two seconds, and they constitute the second leg of the Russian space triad.

On December 2, 1977, the third leg of Russia's space triad announced its presence to your surprised leaders. On that day tremendous air quakes--loud blasts in the atmosphere--began rolling in from the sea along America's east coast. These later became recognized all over the place. These come from quite amazing Russian Hovering Platforms which are called Cosmospheres by the Russians. They are fully armed with particle beam-weapons from which your now invisible shields cannot hide your ships or planes and they fire in any direction, including up. These weapons were unleashed operationally in 1976-77. They ruined a perfectly wondrous Rockefeller plan for a carefully programmed nuclear war of first strike upon Russia and altered drastically the military balance between East and West.

As a result, the leadership of the four Rockefeller brothers in their worldwide power structure began to be seriously challenged. They had made serious mistakes in judgment and their judgment was no longer accepted so easily by their most powerful associates and allies. At the same time, something had to be done, and quickly, to respond to the altered situation. For these and other reasons, Rockefeller power began increasingly to turn toward support for a sophisticated new Bolshevik revolution right in your good old U.S. of A. It was then that the doors world-wide began to open to Red China in the fight against Russia. There was talk in '78 about America "playing the `China Card'. Nonsense, China was playing the "America Card". China's goal was a restored alliance with Russia on the best possible terms for later on in the unfoldment.

So, in 1977 the four Rockefeller brothers began using these and other stopgap measures trying to save their dynasty from utter ruin; but they have been trying to swim against the current of history. Historical fact shows that all true dynasties have a natural life span of about a century, therefore, the Rockefeller dynasty diminution would be inevitable and appropriate. So things began to happen and the Rockefeller lights began to go out. John D. the 3rd, met his fate allegedly in an automobile accident--and most bizarrely at that--near his estate in Pocantico Hills, New York. (That is another story.) Then, hardly six months later, the second oldest of the four brothers, Nelson, met his death--on January 26, 1979.

### **THEN THE CONFUSION!**

In life Nelson craved publicity, yet his death was shrouded in obscurity and unanswered questions and myriads of answers--all lies.

Normally it is quite customary for the body of an important public personality, such as a Senator or Vice-President (or a M. Forbes) to lie in state so that the public can pay their last respects. Remember, this was a powerful man who had run for president and headed state governments. Funny thing--this service was offered to Nelson's family in Washington by U.S. Senate leaders but was rejected. There was no lying in state—there was no "viewing" at all. Instead, he was accorded a very secret and quick cremation, a most unusual step in the case of the Rockefellers, to say the very least. There was a strictly private memorial service, quick and brief. Originally it was announced by Rockefeller aides that the cremation would take place Monday morning, January 29. This was to be followed by the memorial service at 11:00 A.M. But even the public announcement was shrouded in confusion and contradictions.

Meanwhile back in the underground, reports about the circumstances of Nelson's death were equally contradictory and strange, raising one major question after another. In response, Rockefeller spokesmen kept changing the story from one hour to the next and as the questions multiplied, the cremation was speeded up. It was performed a day ahead of time, on Sunday morning.

Later that day, a family spokesman announced the cremation to reporters, but he at first refused to identify the crematorium that was used and gave no explanation for the rush involved. There had been no change in the plans for the memorial service, which remained scheduled for Monday.

### **FATE OF A NATION AND IMPACT ON THE WORLD**

The strange circumstances surrounding the death were not just a morbid puzzle--they impacted the fate of the U.S. and Western civilization. He was one of the most powerful men on earth and, by his own choice, a public figure. Like the mass death in Guyana two months prior, Nelson's death would affect your lives--remember the Antarctic episodes, Falklands and New Zealand?

Just as happened with Guyana, a smoke screen of maneuvers, changing stories, and confusion were used to hide any truth about this untimely death; but just as with Guyana, truth catches up and someone tells.

At first the media chanted in unison that Rockefeller died of a heart attack while working at his desk on the 56th floor of Rockefeller Center. The time of death was said to be 10:15 P.M., Friday evening, January 26, 1979. By the next day, however, a conflicting story emerged. It was said that he had died, not at Rockefeller Center but at a town house located at 13 West 54th Street.

According to the *New York Times* for Sunday, January 28, "Neighbors and passersby reported that when the ambulance arrived a woman in an evening dress emerged from

13 West 54th Street and accompanied the attendants as they carried Mr. Rockefeller to the vehicle". By Saturday afternoon the official story changed to the town house address. The *Washington Post* said on Sunday, January 28, "Rockefeller collapsed in his first floor office in the town house at 13 West 54th Street at about 10:15 P.M., Friday and apparently died instantly, "family spokesman Hugh Morrow reported. It was initially reported by Morrow that Rockefeller had suffered his heart attack in his 56th floor office at 30 Rockefeller Plaza." The *Post* then quoted Morrow as saying, "Actually the death occurred in Mr. Rockefeller's private office. The error was entirely mine."

But then there were new questions. People wondered who was the mystery woman in the evening attire? Family spokesman Morrow said he did not know of any woman being present at the time of Rockefeller's death, according to the Sunday New York Times; instead, he said that the emergency number 911 had been called "by an unidentified woman neighbor". Reportedly the only call for an ambulance was made by means of the 911 emergency number, and even more serious questions boiled up in this connection. For one thing, that number is for use by the general public in police and fire emergencies and, as New Yorkers would know, it is rarely answered promptly--and yet there was never a report of so much as a call for a private ambulance or a phone call registered at that number until well over an hour later than stated. And still spokesman Morrow said by Saturday that a body guard and a chauffeur had been with Rockefeller at the time of death.

Even worse was the question of the delay before the call was placed. Rockefeller spokesmen kept saying that Rockefeller had died at 10:15 P.M., even after they changed their story about where he died. But, police records showed that the conjured 911 call was not placed until over an hour later, at 11:16 P.M. During the missing hour, Rockefeller aids worked feverishly in making arrangements to prevent any autopsy from taking place. How do I know? Well, I have ways of knowing--but, there is always a blabber-mouth in any evil camp and a Rockefeller let it slip.

By the following day, Sunday, January 28, Rockefeller spokesman Morrow delivered his third version of the story to the press. According to the *New York Times* for the following day, he said, "that the death actually had occurred at about 11:15 P.M., and that the two people present when Mr. Rockefeller was stricken at the town house were Andrew Hoffman, a security aide, and Megan Ruth Marshack, a 31-year old staff assistant on Mr. Rockefeller's recent art projects. Miss Marshack, who resides a few doors away at 25 W. 54th Street, placed the call to police within a minute after Mr. Rockefeller was stricken," Mr. Morrow said yesterday. On Saturday Mr. Morrow had said he did not know of any woman being present." Even the age of 31 given for Miss Marshack by Morrow later turned out to be incorrect; but with this newly revised story another Rockefeller spokesman said Sunday, according to the *New York Times* the next day, that "There was no discrepancy in the hour, it was simply a case of people under pressure making a mistake." And also according to the *New York Times*, Spokesman Morrow also told reporters that Miss Marshack arrived at the town house for work around 9:00 P.M. Friday evening "wearing a long black evening gown".

Most important of all was the question of the cause of death and by the time spokesman Morrow gave his third version of events to reporters on Sunday, January 28, the rush, rush cremation of Nelson had already taken place. The chance that an autopsy might allow the truth to leak out had been eliminated. Here, too, confusion reigned supreme in the public announcements. For example, the *New York Daily News* for Sunday, January 28, reported that it had learned from a member of the family, 'that Rockefeller had been complaining of chest pains for the last week or so, but no one,' it was reported, 'thought the pains were significant and little attention was paid to them'. Yet elsewhere in the flood of Rockefeller items in the same newspaper there are the words of Dr. Kenneth Ryland, Rockefeller's personal physician for forty years. He was quoted as saying, "I examined him last Wednesday, and he was in excellent shape. I was shocked, completely shocked."

So, as in the case of the strange death of Nelson's brother John D. III (aren't you just itching with curiosity? Well, another episode, perhaps.) the prior July in an alleged automobile accident, you were never meant to know the circumstances.

The "strange" lady with Nelson suddenly went into seclusion. She was put immediately into a hospital in Westchester County, New York, under very heavy guard; and then the Rockefeller spokesmen went into high gear to hide all truth of the death. Nothing but confusion was put forth and worse, nothing was ever done about it or followed up in any manner.

But, dear hearts, there is no confusion about what took place that fateful Friday night. You see, as is always done in intelligence circles, a psychological profile of Nelson had been studied. It would show that it was often his custom after dinner with his family on Fridays to leave to go to his private five-story town house at 13 West 54th Street for "whatever" purpose. It would also show that on these occasions his regular large contingent of armed guards would be off duty.

On that Friday evening he made his usual trip to the town house. There he became "preoccupied" with doing "whatever" he had gone there to do--with a lady in a long evening dress. The moment came when his guard was completely down, and at that precise moment a shot was fired!

The bullet tore into Rockefeller's head with professional accuracy. After the shooting, his 25-year old female aide apparently collapsed in a semi-state of shock. At a later report she is said by Rockefeller spokesmen to be in seclusion and unavailable for comment. How secure do you think that person would feel until her day of transition?

The cover-up efforts continued but new questions and glaring inconsistencies kept arising. For example, Rockefeller spokesman Hugh Morrow said for nearly two days that he did not know of any woman being present when Rockefeller died; but then later the *New York Times* said that "The *Associated Press* yesterday reported that at 4:00 A.M. Saturday, less than five hours after Nelson died, one of its reporters

recalling that Miss Marshack had worked as a radio AP news reporter in Washington before being hired by Mr. Rockefeller, had called her seeking a radio report on his death. Morrow was with her in her apartment and might speak later." When asked about this by the Associated Press, Morrow reportedly replied that, "Whatever Megan said at 4:00 A.M., I'm not going to comment on it. I've been through this thing over and over again, and I'm tired of it."

The two remaining brothers, Laurance and David, could not afford to let the truth be generally known about Nelson's death. It would certainly raise too many questions at such a critical time--and believe me, it was a CRITICAL time.

The greatest protection for their power was always the false halo of philanthropy. That tranquil image would have been shaken to its foundation by public knowledge that Nelson Rockefeller was murdered. Therefore, the horrendous wound to his head would be covered forever through cremation with dispatch and false documents brought forth by the Medical Monopoly, which the Rockefeller's controlled, that he died of a heart attack.

The once mighty four-man unit comprised by the four Rockefeller brothers was then very badly crippled. David and Laurance would need desperately to have someone join their inner family circle as a replacement for Nelson--and as it just happened, the man to don Nelson's cloak of power was already conveniently at hand and ready. In fact, he was with Nelson only hours prior to the murder.

He was the man most responsible for America's disastrous intelligence gap at the time. He was the "little Hitler waiting in the wings"--a Rockefeller protege. He was the one person who would gain the very most from the murder of Nelson---OH NO! YOU GUESSED IT ALREADY--HENRY KISSINGER!!!!

Yes, we will just continue this story at another time but now, we are going to return back to the ranch where the bankers are foreclosing on the rancher - - - -etc.!

### **LET'S SEE, WHERE WERE WE?**

Oh yes, we left Trotsky on his way to Russia with \$10,000 pocket change - - -

On April 13, 1917, when the ship stopped in Halifax, Canadian Secret Service officers immediately arrested Trotsky and interred him in Nova Scotia. The case became an international cause célèbre, as leading government officials from several nations frantically demanded Trotsky's release. The Secret Service had been tipped off that Trotsky was on his way to take Russia out of the war, freeing more German armies to attack Canadian troops on the Western Front--oh, isn't this just too much intrigue for one sitting?

Prime Minister Lloyd George hurriedly cabled orders from London to the Canadian Secret Service to free Trotsky at once--they ignored him. Trotsky was finally freed by

the intervention of one of Rockefeller's most faithful stooges, Canadian Minister Mackenzie King, who had long been a "labor specialist" for the Rockefellers. King personally obtained Trotsky's release and sent him on his way as the emissary of the Rockefellers, commissioned to win the Bolshevik Revolution. Thus Dr. Armand Hammer, who loudly proclaims his influence in Russia as the friend of Lenin, has an insignificant claim compared to the role of the Rockefellers in backing world Communism

Although Communism, like other "isms", had originated with Marx's association with the House of Rothschild, it enlisted the reverent support of John D. Rockefeller because he saw Communism for what it is, the ultimate monopoly, not only controlling the government, the monetary system and all property, but also a monopoly which, like the corporations it emulates, is self-perpetuating and eternal. It was the logical progression from his Standard Oil monopoly.

An important step on the road to world monopoly was the most far-reaching corporation invented by the Rothschilds. This was the international drug and chemical cartel, I. G. Farben. Called "a state within a state" (now we are "getting there"), it was created in 1925 as Interessen Gemeinschaft Farbeindustrie Aktien Gesellschaft, usually known simply as I. G. Farben, which simply meant "The Cartel". It had originated in 1904, when the six major chemical companies in Germany began negotiations to form the ultimate cartel, merging Badische Anilin, Bayer, Agfa, Hoechst, Weiler-ter-Meer, and Greisheim-Electron. The guiding spirit, as well as the financing, came from the Rothschilds, who were represented by their German banker, Max Warburg of M. M. Warburg Company, Hamburg. He later headed the German Secret Service during W.W.-I and was personal financial adviser to the Kaiser.

When the Kaiser was overthrown, after losing the war, Max Warburg was not exiled with him to Holland; instead, he became the financial adviser to the new government.

Monarchs may come and go, but the real power remains with the bankers. While representing Germany at the Paris Peace Conference, Max Warburg spent pleasant hours renewing family ties with his brother, Paul Warburg, who, after drafting the Federal Reserve Act at Jekyll Island, had headed the U.S. banking system during the war. He was in Paris as Woodrow Wilson's financial advisor. I'm sorry, chelas, it simply is such an interwoven mat that it is most difficult to stay to the central focus.

I. G. Farben soon had a net worth of six billion marks, controlling some five hundred firms. Its first president was Professor Carl Bosch (ouch!). During the period of the Weimar Republic, I. G. officials, seeing the handwriting, began a close association with one called Adolf Hitler, supplying much needed funds and political influence.

The success of the I.G. Farben cartel had aroused the interest of other industrialists. Henry Ford was favorably impressed and set up a German branch of Ford Motor Company (Oh, not another arrow in the heart!). Forty percent of the stock was purchased by I. G. Farben. I. G. Farben then established an American subsidiary,



called American I.G., in cooperation with Standard Oil of New Jersey. Its directors included Walter Teagle, President of Standard Oil, Paul Warburg of Kuhn, Loeb Company and Edsel Ford, representing the Ford interests. John Foster Dulles, for the law firm, Sullivan and Cromwell, became the attorney for I. G., frequently travelling between New York and Berlin on cartel business. His law partner, Arthur Dean, is now director of the \$40 million Teagle Foundation which was set up before Teagle's death. Like other fortunes, it had become part of the network.

Like John Foster Dulles, Arthur Dean has been a director of American Banknote for many years; this is the firm which supplies the paper for your dollar bills. (Aren't jig saw puzzles totally entertaining? And you thought we were just dull and boring, didn't you? Yes, these are names and places you recognize--right?) Dean also has been an active behind the scenes government negotiator, serving as arms negotiator at conferences on disarmament. Dean was also a director of Rockefeller's American Ag & Chem Company. He was a director of American Solvay, American Metal and other firms.

As attorney for the wealthy Hochschild family, who owned Climax Molybdenum and American Metal, Dean became director of their family foundation, the Hochschild Foundation. Dean is director emeritus of the Council of Foreign Relations, the Asia Foundation, International House, Carnegie Foundation, and the Sloan Kettering Cancer Center.

### **STANDARD OIL OF GERMANY?**

In 1930, Standard Oil announced that it had purchased an alcohol monopoly in Germany, a deal which had been set up by I. G. Farben. After Hitler came to power, John D. Rockefeller assigned his personal press agent, Ivy Lee, to Hitler to serve as a fulltime adviser on the rearmament of Germany, a necessary step for setting up World War II. Standard Oil then built large refineries in Germany for the Nazis and continued to supply them with oil during World War II. In the 1930s, Standard Oil was receiving in payment from Germany large shipments of musical instruments and ships which had been built in German yards.

The dreaded Gestapo, the Nazi police force, was actually built from the worldwide intelligence network which I. G. Farben had maintained since its inception. Herman Schmitz, who had succeeded Carl Bosch as head of I. G., had been personal advisor to Chancellor Breuning; when Hitler took over, Schmitz then became his most trusted secret counselor.

So well concealed was the association that the press had orders never to photograph them together. Schmitz was named an honorary member of the Reichstag, while his assistant, Carl Krauch, became Goering's principal advisor in carrying out the Nazis' Four Year Plan. A business associate, Richard Krebs, later testified before the House Un-American Activities Committee, 'The I. G. Farbinindustrie, I know from personal

experience, was already, in 1934, completely in the hands of the Gestapo." This was a misstatement; the I. G. Farben had merely allied itself WITH the Gestapo.

In 1924, Krupp Industries was in serious financial difficulty; the firm was saved by a \$10 million cash loan from Hallgarten & Company and Goldman Sachs, two of Wall Street's best known firms. The planned re-armament of Germany was able to proceed only after Dillon Read floated \$100 million of German bonds on Wall Street for that purpose. It was hardly surprising that at the conclusion of the Second World War, General William Draper was appointed Economic Czar of Germany, being named head of the Economic Division of the Allied Military Government. He was a partner of Dillon Read.

In 1939, Frank Howard, a vice-president of Standard Oil, visited Germany. He later testified, "We did our best to work out complete plans for a modus vivendi which would operate throughout the term of the war, whether we came in or not." At this time, American I. G. had on its board of directors Charles Mitchell, president of the National City Bank, the Rockefeller bank, Carl Bosch, Paul Warburg, Herman Schmitz and Schmitz' nephew, Max Ilgner.

Although his name is hardly well known, Frank Howard was for many years a key figure in Standard Oil operations as director of its research and its international agreements. He also was chairman of the research committee at Sloan Kettering Institute during the 1930s; his appointee at Sloan Kettering, Dusty Rhoads, headed the experimentation in the development of chemotherapy--which has killed more humans than most wars. During the Second World War, Rhoads headed the Chemical Warfare Service (talents should never be wasted), in Washington at U.S. Army Headquarters. It was Frank Howard who had persuaded both Alfred Sloan and Charles Kettering of General Motors in 1939 to give their fortunes to the Cancer Center (and now you know why cancer won't ever be cured), which then took on their names.

A member of the wealthy Atherton family, Frank Howard (1890-1964) had married a second time, his second wife being a leading member of the British aristocracy, the Duchess of Leeds. The first Duke of Leeds was titled in 1694, Sir Thomas Osborne, who was one of the key conspirators in the overthrow of King James II (*could this be the lineage of the King James version of your Holy Books?, do you suppose?*). And then came the seizure of the throne of England by William III in 1688.

Osborne had made peace with Holland during the reign of King Charles II, and singlehandedly promoted the marriage of Mary, daughter of the Duke of York, to William of Orange in 1677. The Dictionary of National Biography notes that Osborne "for five years managed the House of Commons by corruption and enriched himself." He was impeached by King Charles II for treasonous negotiation with King Louis XIV and imprisoned in the Tower of London from 1678 to 1684. After his release, he again became active in the conspiracy to bring in William of Orange as King of England and secured the crucial province of York for him. William then created him Duke of Leeds. The placing of William on the throne of England made it possible for the con-

spirators to implement the crucial step in their plans, setting up the Bank of England in 1694 (you thought we would never get there, didn't you?). This in turn enabled the Amsterdam bankers to gain control of the wealth of the British Empire. Osborne's biography also notes that he was later accused of Jacobinite intrigues and was impeached for receiving a large bribe to procure the charter for the East India Company in 1695, but "the proceedings were not ever concluded". He left a very large fortune.

The 11th Duke of Leeds was Minister to Washington from 1931 to 1935, Minister to the Holy See from 1936 to 1947, that is, throughout the Second World War. One branch of the family married into the Delano family, becoming relatives of Franklin Delano Roosevelt. A cousin, Viscount Chandos, was a prominent British official, serving in the War Cabinet under Churchill from 1942 to 1945, later becoming a director of the Rothschild firm, Alliance Assurance, and Imperial Chemical Industries.

Frank Howard was the key official in maintaining relations between Standard Oil and I.G. Farben. He led in the development of synthetic rubber, which was crucial to Germany in the Second World War; he later wrote a book, "Buna Rubber". He also was the consultant to the drug firm, Rohm and Haas, representing the Rockefeller connection within that firm. In his later years, he resided in Paris, but continued to maintain his office at 30 Rockefeller Center, New York.

Walter Teagle, the president of Standard Oil, owned 500,000 shares of American I. G., these shares later becoming the basis of the Teagle Foundation. Herman Metz; who was also a director of American I. G., was president of H. A. Metz Company, New York, a drug firm wholly owned by I. G. Farben of Germany. Francis Garvan, who had served as Alien Property Custodian during the First World War, knew many secrets of I. G. Farben's operations. He was prosecuted in 1929 to force him to remain silent. The action was brought by the Department of Justice through Attorney General Merton Lewis, the former counsel for Bosch Company. John Krim, former counsel for the German Embassy in the U.S., testified that Senator John King (no, not the same), had been on the payroll of the Hamburg American Line for three years at a salary of fifteen thousand dollars a year; he appointed Otto Kahn as treasurer of his election fund. Homer Cummings, who had been Attorney General for six years, then became counsel for General Aniline and Film at a salary of \$100,000 a year.

During the Second World War, GAF was supposedly owned by a Swiss firm; it came under considerable suspicion as an "enemy" concern and was finally taken over by the United States government. John Foster Dulles had been director of GAF from 1927 to 1934; he was also a director of International Nickel, which was part of the network of I. G. Farben firms.

Dulles was related to the Rockefeller family through the Avery connection. He was attorney for the organization of a new investment firm, set up by Avery Rockefeller, in 1936 which was called Schroder-Rockefeller Company. It combined operations of the Schroder Bank, Hitler's personal bank, and the Rockefeller interest. Baron Kurt van

Schroder was one of Hitler's closest confidants, and a leading officer of the SS. He was head of the Keppler Associates, which funnelled money to the SS for leading German Corporations. Keppler was the official in charge of Industrial Fats during Goering's Four Year Plan, which was launched in 1936.

American I. G. changed its name to General Aniline and Film (GAF) during the Second World War, but it was still wholly owned by I. G. Chemie of Switzerland, a subsidiary of I. G. Farben of Germany. It was headed by Gadow, brother-in-law of Herman Schmitz. I. G. Farben's international agreements directly affected the U.S. war effort, because they set limits on U.S. supplies of magnesium, synthetic rubber and crucial medical supplies. The director of I. G. Farben's dyestuffs division, Baron George von Schnitzler, was related to the powerful von Rath family, the J. H. Stein Bankhaus which held Hitler's account and the von Mallinckrodt family, the founders of the drug firm in the United States.

Like other I. G. officials, he had become an enthusiastic supporter of the Hitler regime. I. G. Farben gave four and a half million reichmarks to the Nazi Party in 1933; by 1945, I. G. had given the Party 40 million reichmarks, a sum which equalled all contributions by I. G. to all other recipients during that period.

### **ANY ZIONISTS AROUND HERE?**

One scholar of the Nazi era, Antony Sutton, has focussed heavily on German supporters of Hitler, while ignoring the crucial role played by the Bank of England and its Governor, Sir Montague Norman, in financing the Nazi regime. Sutton's position on this problem may have been influenced by the fact that he is British. In view of the outspoken statements from Adolf Hitler about Jewish influence in Germany, it would be difficult to explain the role of

I. G. Farben in the Nazi era. Peter Hayes' definitive study of I. G. Farben shows that in 1933, it had ten Jews on its governing boards. It has been previously pointed out that I. G., from its inception, was a Rothschild concern, formulated by the House of Rothschild and implemented through its agents, Max Warburg in Germany and Standard Oil in the United States.

Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands joined the SS during the early 1930s. He then joined the board of an I. G. subsidiary, Farben Bilder, from which he took the name of his postwar supersecret policy making group, the Bilderbergers (ee-gads, does it simply never stop?). Farben executives played an important role in organizing the Circle of Friends for Heinrich Himmler, although it was initially known as Keppler's Circle of Friends, Keppler being the chairman of an I. G. subsidiary. His nephew, Fritz J. Dranefuss, was the personal assistant to Heinrich Himmler. Of the forty members of the Circle of Friends, which provided ample funds for Himmler, eight were executives of I. G. Farben or of its subsidiaries.

Despite the incredible devastation of most German cities from World War II air bombings, the I. G. Farben building in Frankfurt, one of the largest buildings there, "miraculously" SURVIVED INTACT. A large Rockefeller mansion in Frankfurt also WAS LEFT UNTOUCHED BY THE WAR, despite the saturation bombing. Frankfurt was the birthplace of the Rothschild family.

It was hardly coincidental that the postwar government of Germany, Allied Military Government, should set up its offices in the magnificent I. G. Farben building. This government was headed by General Lucius Clay, who later became a partner of Lehman Brothers bankers in New York. The Political Division was headed by Robert Murphy, who would preside at the Nuremberg Trials (No!) where he was successful in glossing over the implication of I. G. Farben officials and Baron Kurt von Schroder. Schroder was held a short time in a detention camp and then set free to return to his banking business.

The Economic Division was headed by Lewis Douglas, son of the founder of Memorial Cancer center in New York, president of Mutual Life and director of General Motors. Douglas was slated to become U.S. High Commissioner for Germany, but he agreed to step aside in favor of his brother-in-law, John J. McCloy. By a most interesting circumstance, Douglas, McCloy and Chancellor Konrad Adenauer (shock, shock) had all married sisters, the daughters of John Zinsser, a partner of J. P. Morgan Company. (How many of you can stand to go on?)

As the world's pre-eminent cartel, I. G. Farben and the drug companies which it controlled in the United States through the Rockefeller interests were responsible for many inexplicable developments in the production and distribution of drugs. From 1908 to 1936, I. G. held back its discovery of sulfanilimide, which would become a potent weapon in the medical arsenal. In 1920, I. G. had signed working agreements with the important drug firms of Switzerland, Sandoz and Ciba-Geigy. In 1926, I. G. merged with Dynamit-Nobel, the German branch of the dynamite firm, while an English firm took over the English division. I. G. officials then began to negotiate with Standard Oil officials about the prospective manufacture of synthetic coal, which would present a serious threat to Standard Oil's monopoly. A compromise was reached with the establishment of American I. G., in which both firms would play an active role and share in the profits.

Charles Higham's book, TRADING WITH THE ENEMY, offers ample documentation of the Rockefeller activities during the Second World War. While Hitler's bombers were dropping tons of explosives on London, they were paying royalties on every gallon of gasoline they burned to Standard Oil.

Nelson Rockefeller moved to Washington after your involvement in World War II, where Roosevelt named him Coordinator of Inter-American Affairs. Apparently his principal task was to coordinate the refueling of German ships in South America from Standard Oil tanks. He also used that office to obtain important South American concessions for his private firm, International Basic Economy Corporation, including a

corner on the Colombian coffee market. He immediately raised the price, a move which enabled him to buy seven billion dollars worth of real estate in South America and also gave rise to the stereotype of the "Yanqui Imperialissimo". It also gave rise to several billions of dollars worth of drug-growing real estate.

The attack on then Vice President Nixon's automobile when he visited South America was explained by American officials as a direct result of the depredations of the Rockefellers, which caused widespread agitation against America by Latin America to this moment.

After World War II, twenty-four German executives were prosecuted by the victors, all of them connected with I. G. Farben, including eleven officers of I. G. Eight were acquitted, including Max Ilgner, nephew of Herman Schmitz. Schmitz received the most severe sentence, eight years. Ilgner actually received three years, but the time was credited against his time in jail waiting for trial, and he was immediately released. The Judge was C. G. Shake and the prosecuting attorney was Al Minskoff.

The survival of I. G. Farben was headlined by the Wall Street Journal on May 3, 1988--GERMANY BEATS WORLD IN CHEMICAL SALES. Reporter F. O'Boyle listed the world's top five chemical companies in 1987 as: 1.) BASF \$25.8 billion. 2.) Bayer \$23.6 billion. 3.) Hoechst \$23.5 billion. 4.) ICI \$20 billion, and 5.) DuPont \$17 billion dollars in chemical sales only.

The first three companies are the firms resulting from the "dismantling" of I.G. Farben from 1945 to 1952 (you better be paying attention, chelas--how to's all over the place), by the Allied Military Government, in a process suspiciously similar to the "dismantling" of the Standard Oil empire by court edict in 1911. The total sales computed in dollars of the three spin-offs of I. G. Farben, some \$72 billion in visible figures. This dwarfs its nearest rivals, ICI and DuPont, who together amount to about half. Hoechst then bought Celanese Corp. in 1987 for \$2.72 billion.

O'Boyle notes that "The Big Three (Farben spinoffs)" still behave just like the old cartel. Each dominates specific areas; head to head competition is limited. Critics know there is collusion but nothing can be done about it and how many taxes do you think these "biggies" pay? Yes, I thought you might be starting to catch on a bit here and there.

Following the war, Americans were told they must support an "altruistic" plan to rebuild devastated Europe, to be called the Marshall Plan, after Chief of Staff George Marshall, who had been labelled on the floor of the Senate by Senator Joseph McCarthy as "a living lie". The Marshall Plan proved to be merely another Rockefeller Plan to loot the American tax-payer. On Dec. 13, 1948, Col. Robert McCormick, editor of the Chicago Tribune, personally denounced Esso's looting of the Marshall Plan in a signed editorial. The Marshall Plan had been rushed through Congress by a powerful and vocal group, headed by Winthrop Aldrich, president of the Chase Manhattan Bank and Nelson Rockefeller's brother-in-law, ably seconded by Nelson Rockefeller and William Clayton, the head of Anderson, Clayton Company. The

Marshall Plan proved to be but one of a number of lucrative postwar swindles, which included the Bretton Woods Agreement, United Nations Relief and Rehabilitation, and several more.

After World War II, the Rockefellers used their war profits to buy a large share of Union Miniere du Haut Katanga, an African copper lode owned by Belgian interests, including the Societe Generale, a Jesuit controlled bank. Soon after their investment the Rockefellers launched a bold attempt to seize total control of the mines through sponsoring a local revolution, using as their agent the Grangesberg operation.

This enterprise had originally been developed by Sir Ernest Cassel, financial advisor to King Edward VII--Cassel's daughter later married Lord Mountbatten, a member of the British royal family, who was also related to the Rothschilds. Grangesberg was now headed by Bo Hammarskjold, whose brother Dag Hammarskjold was then Secretary General of the United Nations (oh no, not another arrow!). Bo became a casualty of the Rockefeller revolution when his plane was shot down during hostilities in the Congo. Various stories have circulated about who killed him and why, but we won't tarry herein. The Rockefeller intervention in the Congo was carried out by their able lieutenants, Dean Rusk and George Ball of the State Department and by Fowler Hamilton.

In the United States, the Rockefeller interests continue to play a major political role. Old John D's treasurer at Standard Oil, Charles Pratt, bequeathed his New York mansion to the Council of Foreign Relations as its world headquarters. His grandson, George Pratt Shultz, became your recent Secretary of State.

### **THE REAL JOHN BIRCH SOCIETY?**

The Rockefellers also wielded a crucial role through their financing of the Trotskyite Communist group in the United States, the League of Industrial Democracy, whose directors include such staunch "anti-Communists" as Jeane Kirkpatrick and Sidney Hook. The Rockefellers were also active on the "rightwing" front through their sponsorship of the John Birch Society. To enable Robert Welch, a 32nd degree Mason, to devote all of his time to the John Birch Society, Nelson Rockefeller purchased his family firm, the Welch Candy Company, from him at a most handsome price. Welch chose the principal officers of the John Birch Society from his acquaintances at the Council on Foreign Relations.

For years afterwards, American patriots were puzzled by the consistent inability of the John Birch Society to move forward on any of its well-advertised "anti-Communist" goals. The fact that the society had been set up at the behest of the backers of the world Communist revolution may have played some role in this development. Other patriots wonder why most American conservative writers, including Eustace Mullins, were steadily blacklisted by the John Birch Society for some thirty years.

Despite thousands of requests from would be book buyers, the John Birch Society refused to review or list any of the Mullins books. After several decades of futility, the Society was totally discredited by its own record.

In a desperate effort to restore its image, William Buckley, the CIA propagandist, launched a "fierce" attack against the John Birch Society in the pages of his magazine, the *National Review*. This free publicity campaign also did little to revive the moribund organization--but take careful note of who is advertising for the *National Review*--well, we will give Charlton Heston the benefit of simple misinformation and ignorance of facts.

### **CHURCHES, TOO!**

The Rockefeller monopoly influence has had its effect on some of New York's largest and wealthiest churches (oh my goodness, not the churches, too!). Trinity Church on Wall Street, whose financial resources had been directed by none other than J. P. Morgan, owns some forty commercial properties in Manhattan and has a stock portfolio of over \$50 million in known figures, which of course, is due to informed investments (called insider trades in case you remain curious), and actually yields a return of over \$25 million a year! Only \$2.6 million of this income is spent for charitable work. The rector, who receives a salary of \$100,000 a year, lives on the fashionable Upper East Side. Trinity's mausoleum sells its spaces at fees starting at \$1250 and rising to \$20,000. St. Bartholomews, on Fifth Avenue, has an annual budget of \$3.2 million a year of which only \$100,000 is spent on charity. Its rector resides in a thirteen room apartment on Park Avenue.

In medicine, the Rockefeller influence remains entrenched in its Medical Monopoly. If you are curious, get a Physicians Desk Reference and look at the drug firm's names.

They control the cancer industry through the Sloan Kettering Cancer Center. The drug firms each have its director from Chase Manhattan Bank, the Standard Oil Company or other Rockefeller firms. The American College of Surgeons maintains a monopolistic control of hospitals through the powerful Hospital Survey Committee, with members Winthrop Aldrich and David McAlpine Pyle representing the Rockefeller control.

A medical fraternity known as the "rich man's club", the New York Academy of Medicine, was offered rants for a new building by the Rockefeller Foundation and the Carnegie Foundation, its subsidiary group. This "seed money" was then used to finance a public campaign which brought in funds to erect a new building.

### **THE ROOSEVELT CONNECTION**

For Director of the new facility, the Rockefellers chose Dr. Lindsley Williams, son-in-law of the managing partner of Kidder, Peabody, a firm strongly affiliated with the J. P. Morgan interest (the J. P. Morgan Company had originally been called the Peabody



Company--remember?) Well, ah so, Williams was married to Grace Kidder Ford. Although Dr. Williams was widely known to be an incompetent physician, his family connections were impeccable. He became a factor in Franklin D. Roosevelt's election campaign when he publicly certified that Roosevelt, a cripple in a wheelchair who suffered from a number of oppressive ailments, was both physically and mentally fit to be the President of the United States.

Dr. Williams' opinion, published in an article in the widely circulated *Collier's Magazine*, allayed public doubts about Roosevelt's condition. As a result, Williams was to be offered a newly created post in Roosevelt's cabinet, Secretary of Health.

The Rockefellers had greatly extended their business interests in the impoverished Southern states by establishing the Rockefeller Sanitary Commission. It was headed by Dr. Wickliffe Rose, a longtime Rockefeller henchman, whose name appears on the original charter of the Rockefeller Foundation. Despite its philanthropic goals, the Rockefeller Sanitary Commission required financial contributions from each of the eleven Southern states in which it operated, resulting in the creation of State Departments of Health in those states and opening up important new spheres of influence for their Drug Trust.

In Tennessee, the Rockefeller representative was a Dr. Olin West, who moved on to Chicago to become the power behind the scenes at the American Medical Association for the next forty years, as secretary and general manager.

### **AND MEDICINE & EDUCATION**

The Rockefeller Institute for Medical Research finally dropped the "Medical Research" part of its title; its president, Dr. Detlev Bronk, resided in a \$600,000 mansion furnished by this charitable operation (now that was a LOT of money at that time). Rockefeller's General Education Board has spent more than \$100 million to gain control of the nation's medical schools and turn your physicians into physicians of the "allopathic" school, dedicated to surgery and heavy use of drugs. The Board, which had developed from the original Peabody Foundation, also spent some \$66 million for Negro education.

One of the most far-reaching consequences of the General Education Board's political philosophy was achieved with a mere \$6 million grant to Columbia University in 1917, to set up the "progressive" Lincoln School. From this school descended the national network of progressive educators and social scientists, whose pernicious influence closely paralleled the goals of the Communist Party, another favorite recipient of the Rockefeller millions. From its outset, the Lincoln School was described frankly as a revolutionary school for the primary and secondary schools for the entire United States. It immediately discarded all theories of education which were based on formal and well-established disciplines, that is, the McGuffey Reader type of education which worked by teaching such subjects as Latin and algebra, thus teaching children to think logically about problems. And, look where you've come today!

Rockefeller Institute financial fellowships produced many prominent workers in your atomic programs, such as J. Robert Oppenheimer, who was later removed from government laboratories as a suspected Soviet agent. Although most of his friends and associates were known as Soviet agents, this was called "guilt by association". The Rockefeller Foundation created a number of spinoff groups, which now plague the nations with a host of ills, one of them being the Social Science Research Council, which single-handedly spawned the nationwide "poverty industry", a business which expends some \$130 plus billion a year of taxpayer funds while grossing some \$6 billion income for its practitioners. The money, which would amply feed and house all the nation's "poor", is dissipated through a vast administrative network which awards generous concessions to a host of parasitic "consultants".

Dharma, I realize you are exhausted but we can finish this portion in a short while if we stay with it. Please, just pause and exercise your body for a minute or two.

Despite years of research, the surface is only scratched regarding the Rockefeller influences. The huge Burroughs Wellcome drug firm, for instance, is wholly owned by the "charitable" Wellcome Trust. This trust is directed by Lord Oliver Franks, a key member of the London Connection which maintains the United States as a British Colony. Franks was Ambassador to the United States from 1948 to 1952. He is recently a director of the Rockefeller Foundation, as its principal representative in England. He is also a director of the Schroder Bank, which handled Hitler's personal bank account, director of the Rhodes Trust in charge of approving Rhodes scholarships, visiting professor at the University of Chicago and chairman of Lloyd's Bank, one of England's Big Five. Forget the sell-outs, etc., i.e., Sanwa; it is only clever shifting for position--remember those counterfeit presses?

### **THE WEB SEEMS ENDLESS**

Other Rockefeller Foundation spinoffs include the influential Washington thinktank, the Brookings Institution, the National Bureau of Economic Research, whose findings play a critical role in manipulating the stock market; the Public Administration Clearing House, which indoctrinates the nation's municipal employees; the Council of State Governments, which control the nation's state legislatures; and the Institute of Pacific Relations, the most notorious Communist front in the United States. The Rockefellers appeared as directors of this group, funnelling money to it through their financial advisor, Lewis Lichtenstein Strauss, of Kuhn, Loeb Company.

The Rockefellers have maintained their controlling interest in the Chase Manhattan Bank, owning five per cent of the stock. One per cent is generally considered to give working control of a bank. Through this one asset, they control \$42.5 billion worth of assets in known figures. Chase Manhattan interlocks closely with the Big Four insurance companies, of which three, Metropolitan, Equitable and New York Life had over \$113 billion in assets as far back as 1969--what think ye it might be today?

With the advent of the Reagan Administration in 1980, the Rockefeller interests sought to obscure their longtime support of world Communism by bringing to Washington a vocally "anti-Communist" administration. Reagan was soon wining and dining Soviet premiers as enthusiastically as had his predecessor, Jimmy Carter, and today, a visit is expected by the Gorbachev's to the little old California ranch.

The Reagan campaign had been managed by two officials of Bechtel Corporation, its president, George Pratt Schultz, a Standard Oil heir, and his counsel, Casper Weinberger (gracious me!). Shultz was named Secretary of State, Weinberger, Secretary of Defense, Bechtel had been financed by the Schroder-Rockefeller Company, the 1936 alliance between the Schroder Bank and the Rockefeller heirs.

### **MONEY IS THE KEY.**

The Rockefeller influence also remains preeminent in the monetary field. Since November, 1910, when Senator Nelson Aldrich chaired the secret conference at Jekyll Island which gave you the Federal Reserve Act, the Rockefellers have kept you within the sphere of the London Connection. During the Carter Administration, David Rockefeller generously sent his personal assistant, Paul Volcker, to Washington to head the Federal Reserve Board. Reagan finally replaced him in 1987 with Alan Greenspan, a partner of J. P. Morgan Company.

Their influence on your banking system has remained constant through many a financial coup on their part, one of the most profitable being the confiscation of privately owned gold from American citizens by Roosevelt's edict. Your citizens had to turn over their gold to the privately owned Federal Reserve System and wasn't that about as clever a maneuver as you could possibly conjure up?

The Constitution permits confiscation for purposes of eminent domain, but prohibits confiscation for private gain. The gold's new owners then had the gold revalued from \$20 ounce to \$35, giving them an enormous profit. Are you getting a little more interested in learning what comes next with the new Constitution, the Newstates, Gun Confiscation and the already in operation Constitution? I certainly hope so for you are teetering on the brink of the abyss.

### **ROTHSCHILDS; THE BRAINS**

Surely by now in reviewing the all-pervasive influence of the Rockefellers and their foreign controllers, the Rothschilds, in every aspect of your American life--as well as your overseas brethren, I hope every American citizen is asking, "What can be done?" Well, right can prevail only when the citizens actively seek JUSTICE. JUSTICE can prevail only when each citizen realizes that it is his God-given duty to mete out justice. History has documented all the crimes of the usurpers of your Constitution. You must be learning the painful lesson that the Rockefeller monopolists exercise their evil power almost solely through federal and state agents. You had a brave one, Ron Paul, who ran for President of the U.S. on an eminently sensible and practical campaign to

abolish the Federal Reserve System, abolish the FBI, abolish the Internal Revenue Service, and abolish the CIA. How many of you have even heard of this man? OK, as Presidential candidates or through our and others' referral to his Newsletter?

It has been recognized and known that the function of the Federal Bureau of Investigation, ostensibly set up to "fight crime", has been to harass and isolate political dissidents to over 90% of its actions--including writers of this type of information.

The criminal syndicalists are now looting the American nation of one trillion or more dollars every year, of which about one-third, more than some three hundred billion dollars per year, represents the profitable depredations of the Drug Trust and its medical subsidiaries. Before a sustained effort to combat these depredations can be mounted, Americans must make every effort to regain their health.

You became the most productive nation in the world because you had healthy citizens. When the Rockefeller Syndicate began its takeover of your medical profession in 1910, your citizens went into a sharp decline. Today, you suffer from a host of debilitating ailments, both mental and physical, almost all of which can be traced directly to the operations of the chemical and drug monopoly, and which pose the greatest threat to your continued existence as a nation.

### **WHAT TO DO**

You will now unite to restore your national health--which will in turn restore your national pride, the resumption of your role as the inventors and producers of the modern world, along with the custodianship of the world's hopes and dreams of liberty and freedom. It is all but too late--what will you do? Will you simply do as others in my own group who ask advice and when I give it, it is ignored as the wind in the trees, and go forth and have your body hacked and whittled, pace-makers implanted when the heart has no problem except the damned drugs and on and on and on. What will YOU do? What are you willing to do? The "Cartel" wants to take over this very little Phoenix Institute which has no assets--what does that tell you? To remain operable we must have help--physical help.

What are you going to do as individuals to demand return to your Constitution and the values that made you great? David Rockefeller now sits on the Board of Turner network, effectively rendering the network useless to anything but replays of drivel--and got Jane Fonda, who had been a major spoke in the wheel of freedom, to boot! He sits on the controlling Board of the forming Native American Museum of History at the Smithsonian, his group has infiltrated and become controllers of Windstar, John Denver's earth group. Ah, the hidden spikes within the rainbow seem endless, do they not?

Now, who might be telling you truth? Everything that I have written herein can be checked out in your national library of Congress--every step can be ferreted out with enough effort--but it is a waste of time when you could be taking some action in your

own defense. The gun control bill today is the beginning of the final curtain to second Amendment--you will soon have your right to bear arms rendered null and void--and what is worse, you who are uninformed--will applaud it just as you did the "invasion of Panama"! Then who will you blame for your enslavement--GOD? I WOULDN'T SUGGEST IT, MY FRIENDS, GOD IS ABOUT FED UP WITH YOUR FOOLISHNESS! SO BE IT.

Close this, Dharma, I know you are too weary to continue further now. It is extremely necessary that this information go forth and I honor you, chela, for it is overwhelming work.

God's people of light shall prevail, my friends, and we are going to begin to start standing forth in behalf of the daring brothers who tell truth only to be blasted and murdered. You who throw stones at the integrity and call these projections lies had best get your heads screwed on your shoulders properly. You better look more closely at that which is occurring around about you and WHO is doing what with and to whom. God have mercy upon you ones of the lie that you awaken in time to turn about for the wheel is starting to turn its last. AHO!

Hatonn to stand-by, that we might clear the circuit, thank you.

## THOMAS AGREES TO WRITE FOR SANANDA

REC/T #1 SANANDA

WEDNESDAY, MAY 30, 1990 7:15 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 287

The book of a thousand pages begins with a single word -- Greetings in Light -Give thanks this day unto Creator, for He has granted another day on your placement. I Am Sananda. Who be ye?

Yes, Thomas, I come in light, you may ask me to depart, but I Am LIGHT, so be it. I am well pleased with your decision to stay, albeit with a bit of arm twisting. You will not be given the whole of what I will have you do - we shall take it one step and one day at a time. I will ask that you write for me, as you have offered to do. My concern is the soul of man, nothing less. Just as with my brother, Hatonn, what I say will seem harsh, strong--many, many ones will deny it and will turn from you. The difficulty of Dharma will be yours, too, for heavy is the burden of the Word. You will do that which I ask of thee. There will not be the turning back or turning to the side. What I ask of you will require daily discipline and I will accept nothing less from you.

(I know that which you have just told me. My offer stands and I am ready and available to assist you in any manner you ask of me. I am firm in my willingness to pen for you. Command of me and it is done. I need no "time" to think on these things.)

Very well, very well indeed. We shall see, for the seas grow very rough in the far away places. I hear you, I hear you. We will break briefly, then return. I Am Sananda, Immanuel of old, it was but the twinkling of an eye to me.

\*\*\*\*

We will continue please.

Man has been a restless lot, ever unsatisfied with what has been provided. Ever he has sought for more and more possessions and more and more control over his natural environment. It is this seed of discontent that has sown the seeds of destruction all around you. The careless planning and thoughtlessness of living in a frame of mind that places the individual above-beyond-aside from the whole. Western man has been the worst of all in these regards. Even unto the destruction of the gentle, native-peoples who live in harmony with God's Law and The Creation. `Tis sad, sad indeed, for the more man seeks to gain control the more he loses it -- and as it slips from him so too goes a part of himself that is ever lost. There must be the coming together in wholeness to build for the greater good, the collective -- and then man will be drawing back unto himself that God-aspect that has long been lost in the carelessness of the mindless expansion without regard -- for ever must man live with the consequences of his actions -- and ever has man been paying a very high price indeed for those actions -

- 'tis the time of Great Change, oh ones of Light, time of the great change and time of the remembering -- and with the remembrance comes responsibility. Once man has regained his sense of responsibility we will be getting there, for only then will man look up and around him and see what has been done. We of the lighted brotherhood are in the hoping that man will raise up and look around while there is yet time to be freed from the fowler's snare, for the noose is around thine necks and only the spark of God, within all man, may burn-out this scourge upon the land.

Great pain indeed is coming, for man has refused to listen...man has refused to heed these warnings brought by the messengers of light to assist in the passageway -- foolish, foolish man -- all must learn, here or elsewhere in placement for the time of "just being" is past. The time is now to take up thine arms, take up thine shovels, take up thine pen and demand a change. Your beloved Constitution, given unto thee by God is in danger, danger, beloved ones. The evil ones of the Conspiracy and of the hungry nations around the world look at you like unto a steak dinner -- and to devour you is indeed the plan unless you stop of it! Man has lost his sense of individual power within Freedom - for man has lost his sense of freedom for countless reasons. It is time, dear, dear ones, to regain your sense of strength within freedom and take action.

Why does man rebel so at the very instructions which are designed to save his physical being? Why? Because the ego of man is so large that it looms over you like the dark cloud that it is. 'Tis sad indeed, for wondrous are the truths and lessons of the higher dimensions if man would but clean of his ears, straighten his back and really listen. "But oh, we feel so insignificant if we listen to all of that," man will say to me in a collective way -- nay, nay. When ye open to the higher teachings of LIGHT, of God, in the presence of that LIGHT, which I Am, you have gained the whole of the world. It is as with the apprentice, for the building of the house is difficult indeed without the prior instruction. It is no different with man and spiritual understanding, man must learn -- so, too, man must be open to receive such instruction, for God does not force any to receive. "Well," man says, "if it is for our best good, why doesn't God just give us all this knowledge?" -- no, it does not work like that dear ones -- God is putting forth the Word -- clear, clear instructions for the transition but it is up to man's free will decision as to whether he partakes -for you may not force feed of the children; it can be most unpleasant (and messy) indeed.

All must come into balance with their willingness to work with or against God -- for there is no in-between -- it is either for or against -- so be it. Man toys with his own destruction and plays the games of children when all go sleepily marching to the tune. 'Tis your choice, 'tis always man's choice. There will come the time when many, many ones will be sorry indeed they did not heed well the warnings -- there will be many, many indeed, who will be sorry they were the ones who thought themselves wise -- foolish, foolish man, come unto me, come unto me with an open heart, ask of me, ask of God, ask of Light to guide thine pathway, for the road shall get very rocky and dangerous indeed. Only God has the power to help this place, for dark indeed has earth become, and it saddens me beyond description. But she too shall come into her full-

ness of purpose, for she is a glorious energy in her own right and therein is another beautiful story.

I take mine leave of this sitting. Be at peace, beloved ones, for we have just begun a journey that will take you to places unimagined. In the Glorious Light of our most Gracious Father, I Am Sananda.

Blessings unto thee



## CHAPTER 10

REC #1 HATONN

SUNDAY, MAY 27, 1990 9:50 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 284

### **WILL YOU LOSE THE BATTLE OF THE CENTURY?**

Hatonn present in the Light of Radiance. Good morning. We will discuss the Constitution again this day. You ones must come into realization of how close you are to closing your country altogether as a freedom center. What we will write is certainly not new but most citizens have paid no attention to it what-so-ever. The majority have never heard of such a thing; the media is so bloated with lies and cover-ups and blighted with trivia.

You might do well to meditate on Daniel Webster's wise words:

"Miracles do not cluster. Hold on to the Constitution of the United States of America and the Republic for which it stands -- what has happened once in six thousand years may never happen again. Hold on to your Constitution, for if the American Constitution shall fall there will be anarchy throughout the world."

I have been asked over and over again, "Why do you just write mostly on the United States and America?" I do not play favoritism, beloved friends, it is just that the United States of America was founded on principles which would have enriched and freedomized the entire globe if man had adhered to the Laws of God, The Creation, the Commandments of Life and The Constitution of Freedom. Now, as falls the Constitution, so will fall the ordered individual freedom of man.

I had a beloved son of Norway asking me if I couldn't include Norway in my discussions. Well, I have, and yet one would not think that a northern country would have much going on to call attention to itself, would you? Not so, one of the most important "crashed space craft" sites was on the shores of Norway. Interestingly enough, German bases were established in Norway and Adolf Hitler did, in fact, leave with his entourage from Norway on his way to the Antarctic and South America under financing from the Rockefeller Cartel. Yes, I know, the world fancies Norway as the home of sardines but you will find that the entirety of your globe has been manipulated, murdered and setup by cartels out to rule it all. Therefore, we must take one feeble step at a time here for the scribe can only type at human speed.

### **CONTINENTAL CONVENTION**

**(or, CONSTITUTIONAL RIP-OFF CONVENTION)**

Let us just refer to this Constitutional Rip-off Convention as the CRC. And who, you might ask, would be in favor of such a thing? Oh my, I haven't room to list them, but right up top is President George Bush and former President Ronald Reagan as well as "conservative" economist Milton Friedman, The National Taxpayers Union, U.S. Attorney General Dick Thornburgh, author Gore Vidal, economist Henry Hazlitt and frankly, most of the governors of your individual states--especially those who would control ten segments instead of little lumps of 50.

Why? They "claim" that in order to force Congress to balance the federal budget, a CRC must be held, and the Constitution revised to include a Balanced Budget Amendment (BBA). Within that "change" could be lumped every other confounded enslavement clause you can think of.

I suggest that after you read this Journal that you locate as many organizations or persons as possible and pitch in your support--immediately, for you are running very, very short of time.

There are no clear-cut rules or guidelines governing the operation of a second convention, and once convened, there is nothing to prevent the convention delegates from making extensive revisions to the entire Constitution at will, or scrapping the document altogether. Believe me, the ones who would sit in the convention are carefully chosen cartel members with explicit instructions to do exactly this.

Today, in truth, America is literally a breath away from holding its second Constitutional Convention. Dear ones, under the guise of all the "good" they would do, 30 of the 34 states needed in order to trigger such a convention have already passed legislation calling on Congress to act. There were originally 32 but two rescinded.

*ONLY FOUR MORE STATES NEED PASS SIMILAR LEGISLATION, AND CONGRESS WILL HAVE NO CHOICE BUT TO HOLD A CONVENTION FOR THE PURPOSE OF REVISING THE CONSTITUTION.*

Well, the battle is raging at fever-pitch. With the threat of a full-blown CRC only four states away, new CRC legislation is now being introduced in as many as 17 other states. It is more important and urgent now than ever for you concerned Americans to get up off your assets and do something lest you lose your freedom forever.

### **BACKGROUND**

Some two hundred years ago, in your method of counting, the United States was governed under what was labelled the Articles of Confederation, a weak Constitution which gave the federal government very little power to operate.

Arguments persist to this day as to the merits of the Articles of Confederation, but many Founding Fathers saw them as a failure as inflation raged; states quarreled and engaged in trade wars. Apparently, the fundamental problem was a weak central

government -- or, one which failed to carry out its legitimate function -- the protection of individual rights. Now, if that is what the government would do, you would have merits unbounded but that is not what governments do with power.

At any rate, to ensure these rights, and help alleviate America's early economic and political problems, a meeting was called "for the sole and express purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation." But the Articles of Confederation were never revised! Instead, they were scrapped, and replaced with the United States Constitution. Do you begin to see how sweeping the house-cleaning can be?

Fortunately for America, the 55 men who attended the Constitutional Convention of 1787 were trustworthy statesmen. The Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Bolsheviks and Zionists had not yet gained control of your nation and world. They were not interested in Global Control but rather freedom and the rights of individual citizens. The document they created stood the test of time, effectively limiting the power of government, and protecting the rights of individuals. In so doing, it became a model for, and the envy of, the rest of the globe -- whose citizens believe it to still be operative. How many of you U.S. citizens believe it to be operative today? (sic sic) You will see clearly as we unfold the Medical Monopoly, Legal Unjustice, Political Desecration and other citizen imprisonment clauses (all unconstitutional, of course) how the disease has entered every joint and fiber of your nation and seeped into world control and downfall.

The Constitution, with its clearly-defined limits on government power, played the leading role in the rise of the United States from a small, weak and new nation, to the number one economic and military power in the world.

### **PERFECTION?**

Oh my gosh, chelas, of course not! And, therefore, to deal with its potential imperfections, the delegates to the original Convention created the amendment process. I bet you thought that was what the new Convention would be about--nay, nay, nay!

Article V of the Constitution gives Congress two specific ways to introduce Constitutional amendments. It declares:

"The Congress, whenever two-thirds of both Houses shall deem it necessary, shall propose Amendments to this Constitution, or, on the application of the legislatures of two-thirds of the several States, shall call a Convention for proposing Amendments, which, in either case, shall be valid to all intents and purposes, as part of this Constitution, when ratified by the Legislatures of three-fourths of the several states, or by Conventions in three-fourths thereof, as the one or the other mode of ratification may be proposed by Congress."

Therefore, as you can see, amendments can either be proposed by Congress, or, upon application of two-thirds of the states a convention must be held to propose amendments. In either case, before an amendment can become a part of the Constitution it must be approved by three-fourths of the states. (But remember, the Israeli Zionists now control--have bought--60% of your Congress so who would rewrite your Constitution, do you suppose?)

In a nutshell, then, a CRC is a meeting of the delegates of the 50 states for discussions and proposals relating to the amending, changing or re-writing of the U.S. Constitution. At a convention, ANY part of the Constitution is fair game for change or deletion. The scope and variety of changes that can be made are limited only by the imaginations -- and morals -- of the participating state delegates and how large a bribe must be to ensure immoral voting. Since you and I witness the unlimited fall to bribery of your highest congressional representatives, how safe do you feel about their "moral" attitudes? Check out the bedroom habits, not to even mention the bribe taking while ALL claim they have done nothing illegal! I can hardly get Dharma to continue typing, she feels it so hopeless. Just check the membership lists of the Trilateral Commission, the inter-family relationships of all your top officials, the Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations and frankly, your Senate and House of Representative lists. All of these can be obtained through the Liberty Library and hopefully, soon, through America West or, these Journals will be available through Liberty Library--if you all demand it. But you DO have to DEMAND IT!

LIBERTY LIBRARY, 300 INDEPENDENCE AVE, S.E., WASHINGTON, D.C.  
20003.

*DEMAND THAT THEY READ THEM, REVIEW THEM INDIVIDUALLY, AND SPOTLIGHT THEM IN PUBLIC NOTICE AS WELL AS CARRY THEM IN THE LIBRARY. THIS IS THE WAY YOU BEGIN TO MAKE A MAJOR IMPACT AS THE LITTLE VOICES BECOME LOUD VOICES AND FINALLY, NOTHING SAVE FREEDOM WILL BE ACCEPTABLE. BUT YOU MUST BE INFORMED AND YOU MUST INSIST THAT THE NATION BECOME INFORMED--DEMAND, DEMAND, DEMAND! FORGET ALIENS--DEMAND THE TRUTH BE SHOWERED UPON THE POPULACE--BECOME THE VOICE THAT CANNOT BE SILENCED!*

*I CANNOT STRESS FIRMLY ENOUGH -- A SECOND CONVENTION WHICH WILL WIPE AWAY AT LEAST TEN OF YOUR RIGHTS IS IMMINENTLY LOOMING BEFORE YOUR NATION! IT WILL MAKE WATER-GATE, SPACE-GATE AND IRAN-GATE LOOK LIKE A FOOLISH GAME OF MARBLES OR DARTS AND, THIS TIME, YOU WILL BE THE LOSER IN THE MIDDLE!*

James Madison in 1788 said it very well: "Having witnessed the difficulties and dangers experienced by the first convention which assembled under every propitious circumstance, I should tremble for the result of a second, meeting in the present temper of America. . .the prospect of a second convention would be viewed by all of Europe as a dark cloud hanging over the Constitution..."

## REAL DANGERS

You have some dangers today that were not present the first time. There are two immediate, overriding dangers posed by the calling of a second CRC. They are: the threat that public announcement of a new CRC could trigger a global financial panic leading to national bankruptcy for the economic collapse hangs like the blade of Damocles at best; and the threat that, once convened, the convention would degenerate into a political free-for-all -- a "runaway convention" with "chain reaction" which would probably uproot the entire U.S. Constitution with replacement by total control of individuals in a police state. You are very near to that at present; it is simply that it is still unconstitutional to do the things done unto you and then, all that limits control would be dissolved--you would be "had".

Both of these growing threats merit the serious consideration and scrutiny of all freedom-loving Americans. Why? Because ultimately, the hardest-hit victims of a CRC will prove to be the honest, hard-working citizens of your country. In short, the CRC will hurt Mr. and Mrs. America the very most and you are already the ones paying the price, so you had better know what to expect in advance if you want to avoid getting caught up in the panic and rendered helpless to the politicians.

Before these two rapidly growing threats become crippling realities you need to know some things:

**THREAT #1: GLOBAL FINANCIAL PANIC LEADING TO ECONOMIC DEPRESSION AND NATIONAL BANKRUPTCY.**

In Madison's day there were also political circumstances which were actually quite similar to those of today only on a more limited scale. There was a loan to America from Holland that had literally spared you Americans from impending bankruptcy. Madison cautioned in the strongest of terms that your allies would be very suspicious of a second convention, because it could easily be used to negate re-payment of foreign dept. Now could this be a ploy to do exactly that, my friends?

Today, some 200 years later, America finds itself in virtually the same position only magnified a trillion-fold. How many hundreds of billions of dollars worth of loans has the U.S. been granted by foreign countries over the past 10 years alone, in order to keep your financial "house of cards" from crumbling? Japan, by itself, has now helped finance over a TRILLION worth of American debt!

Yes, I know they keep sending your money off to every where else in the world--BUT, **IT IS NOT YOUR MONEY WHICH IS GOING! IT IS BORROWED! AMERICAN PERSONAL INCOME TAXES GO ONLY TO PAYMENT OF DEBT INTEREST!** If Japan decided today to no longer support your debt, it would all be over! But they, too, are members of the Trilateral Commission so the globe teeters on a pinhead.

Opening a second Constitutional Convention would send a clear, unmistakable signal to your allies and enemies alike that America is bracing for major institutional change. One major change would be to allow the actual power change to one man rule--i.e., the President could single-handedly, move into all-out world war and you could do nothing what-so-ever about it! It is a planned transposition.

If large, or even quite modest quantities of your certificates of debt were to be cashed in at par as a result of panic in overseas markets, the stock market crash of October 1987 would pale in comparison--and that is exactly what happened, only it was a few bonds. Calling for a convention would undoubtedly trigger just such an event in the world exchanges, as easily today as snapping your finger.

The results of such a panic by worried foreign investors? The stock market would simply disintegrate in the initial chaos. Corporate America would lay in shambles. And Americans by the tens of millions would lose absolutely everything they have ever worked for -- material possessions first, and then individual rights and liberties directly afterwards as "emergency measures" proposed at the convention are hurriedly approved and implemented by panicky delegates.

Get up on your feet and demand that your state and federal representatives oppose all calls for a Constitutional Convention.

**THREAT #2: A "RUNAWAY CONVENTION" THAT COULD BE USED TO UPROOT THE CONSTITUTION AND REPLACE YOUR PRESENT FORM OF GOVERNMENT.**

The greatest threat posed by a second convention is that it could easily become a "runaway convention". That is, instead of being limited to a single issue such as the so-called Balanced Budget Amendment or Anti-flag Burning, the convention could just as easily be opened up to an unending parade of issues and proposals alien to the American way of life as it used to be.

A runaway CRC could result in literally dozens of dangerous changes to your control system and freedom of "rights". It would change the entire structure as now laid forth.

One tends to pooh-pooh these possibilities as impossible--but this is the same government who gave you Iran-gate, Watergate and has covered the space situation for half a century right under your trusting noses.

Oops, there is a precedent? Remember that the 1787 convention was convened for the sole purpose of revising the Articles of Confederation. Yet they were not revised. They were trashed and replaced completely--and these were good old boys actually looking out for your personal welfare. It can just as realistically happen today with trashing of your entire Constitution--for already the "laws in court" are functioning "as if" it were already a fact. You have no common law any more--you function under Admiralty law and the rule of basically one man--the Judge God! Have you tried to get a fair hearing

with a jury in a dispute in an amount over the constitutional \$20? Have you tried to represent yourself in a court without a lawyer? Have you tried just to get enough money to pay for a lawyer"? I thought not!

How about a few words from a former Supreme Court Justice, Warren Burger, "Should we have another Constitutional Convention? There is no way, any more than the Continental Congress could control the convention in Philadelphia, to put a muzzle on a Constitutional Convention today. Once convened, it will do whatever the majority wants it to do. I would not favor it."

### **SAFETY CHECKS?**

Nonetheless, CRC supporters argue and prattle that there is a protective barrier of so-called safety checks surrounding a second CRC. They claim these are designed specifically to prevent a second convention from becoming such a "runaway convention".

But would they do the job? Take a look at the eight major "safety checks" the CRC forces are touting, in order to see how much or how little safety is actually provided:

Safety Check #1: Once a convention has been called, Congress can avoid it by acting on the balanced budget amendment itself.

NOT TRUE. Once 34 states call for the convention, Congress has no choice but to convene it according to the clear wording of Article V of the U. S. Constitution.

Safety Check #2: Congress establishes the convention procedures, and can control the Convention in this manner.

NOT TRUE. Nowhere in the Constitution does it state how convention proceedings are to be determined, nor how the delegates are to be selected. Since formal convention proceedings are non-existent to date, how can a convention be controlled through them?

Safety Check #3: The delegates would have a legal obligation to stay on the topic of a balanced budget.

NOT TRUE. Nowhere in the law, as it pertains to a CRC, can one find ANY legal obligation of delegates--NOWHERE!

Safety Check #4: The voting public would demand that a convention be limited.

NOT TRUE. Be realistic, for good or for bad, the voters have been demanding a balanced budget amendment for a long time. The same members of Congress who have ignored this plea would be in the position of selecting convention delegates, or having the delegates hand-picked from their districts. Voters would no more be able to

influence these delegates than they influence their own Congressional reps right now that sell out to the foreign lobbys and take bribes on a regular and ongoing basis.

Safety Check #5: Even if delegates did favor opening the convention to another issue, it is unlikely they would all favor opening it to the same issue.

*TRUE!* In fact, they would open the convention up to multitudes of issues and proposals already on the waiting lists. And the same kinds of shady political deals would occur then as they do every day in Washington, D.C. i.e., "You give me this, and I'll give you that". Now you tell me if there is truly safety for the hens to lock the fox in the hen-house? Congressmen foxes are "always hungry".

Safety Check #6: Congress would have the power to refuse ratification of any additional amendment proposals.

Nowhere is this procedure clearly spelled out. Besides, if Congress were of a mind to limit a convention to the sole issue of a balanced budget amendment, why haven't they simply taken the issue up amongst themselves, and added the amendment to the Constitution the same way they added the other 16 amendments? BECAUSE IT IS NOT AT ISSUE--THEY WANT TO TAKE AWAY ALL OF YOUR CONSTITUTIONAL RIGHTS WHICH NOW EXIST!!! HEAR ME!?!?

Safety Check #7: Proposals which stray beyond the convention call would be subject to a court challenge.

Would you actually put the entire U.S. Constitution at risk on the flimsy hope that today's wishy-washy courts MIGHT challenge proposals straying beyond the convention call? Even if a proposal or two were to be challenged in court, the court has no obligation whatsoever to strike the offending proposal down.

Safety Check #8: Thirty-eight states must ratify any changes in the Constitution that are passed at a convention.

There is no time limit, my sleepy little friends, for ratification of amendments proposed at Constitutional Conventions, as there are for ALL Congressionally-inspired amendments. Over time, 38 states would ratify ANYTHING. Furthermore, convention delegates can CHANGE THE RATIFICATION REQUIREMENTS VIRTUALLY AT WILL, in order to suit their own agenda, just as your forefathers did at the convention of 1787!

So where are all the safety measures in the "Safety Checks"--the only checks your Congressional representatives seem to understand are those which are negotiable and payable to themselves personally, along with checks received as loans and sent forth out of your country while your populace can't afford to even have a checking account!



There are no safety checks -- there is simply a big fog of snow being put over on the gullible American public in order to hasten the advent of total control through a second convention.

Well, you do want a balanced budget! Well, unfortunately, the "safety checks" aren't the only fraudulent aspects of today's growing drive to have a new convention called. **IN FACT, THE BIGGEST FRAUD OF ALL IS THE BALANCED BUDGET AMENDMENT (BBA) ITSELF!**

Dharma, allow a rest please and this will be our next subject for discussion. I sincerely hope that all you readers will have severe indigestion over these projections. Do you actually have to hand the gun to the executioner for your own execution? You must learn to **HEAR** what they whisper in secret sessions. For just as you chuckle over the antics of your government politicians--so do they laugh at you while they spit upon your very existence. **GET MAD! CONFOUND IT AMERICA--GET MAD!**

Hatonn to stand-by. May God truly help you precious children of the lie, for you need it desperately. **AHO!**

### **THE CONSTITUTION AND FREEDOM**

REC/T #3 SANANDA

THURSDAY, MAY 31, 1990 11:04 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 288

Thomas, you are worse than Dharma -- the sandalwood incense is fine, but the smoke is enough to choke a sweat lodge Lakota. You will remove the name\_\_\_\_\_ from all writings thus far and in the future and you will replace it with Thomas, please. This is for your own protection. I Am Sananda, and I continue to speak in Radiance, for I Am Light. Continue, please.

You are on the very brink of a political disaster that will affect the lives of every man, woman, and child in your country. You have no concept of what a police state really is until you have lived in a communist controlled state -- is this what you want -- is **THIS WHAT YOU WANT?!** That is exactly what you will end up with if you continue to sleep through the political manueverings which will bring about a Constitutional Convention and which will, in fact, be your very downfall. Don't you see? Don't you see? It must be stopped at all cost!

Don't throw stones, don't put down and criticize these ones; hear, really hear, then call, write, wire your representatives and demand that they oppose such action against your Constitution. Are you prepared, if you don't take action, for the consequences? Are you? I thought not. Lazy, lazy modern man, where is your spirit for freedom? Where is the strength that long ago made this land great? You have not the time to linger in the remembering, you must regain of your commitment to freedom and do whatever is

necessary to see to it that your very lives are not placed into the hands of the lion keepers, for you shall surely be devoured...all the while wondering why.

Can I not reach through to you? Can I not cause you to stop and think and examine your lives?...while there is yet a brief time to do so? Please, I beg of thee to hear what I say, your freedom is at stake, your very lives are at stake. All is not lost until the battle is over and the Controllers are already planning the victory celebration for it appears to be all but complete. The question worthy of examination is, will you allow it? Will you? Have you given up all hope, all concern, all caring, all initiative in the stupor of "being entertained"? If man does not come forth of his own volition and take control of his destiny with the guidance of God, where will he journey to? What despair must befall man for man to open his eyes? How deep must the pit be before the upward journey has importance?

It is not reaching for the stars that I speak of, but reaching to maintain the very freedoms guaranteed to you by the Constitution! Can ye even spell of it correctly? What is the 5th Amendment? The 8th? The 1st? Know you these things? How many Amendments are there? Are you sure? And what of the Bill of Rights? WE THE PEOPLE, remember? Not we the manipulators...not we the conspirators...not we the politicians...WE THE PEOPLE in order to form a more perfect union, not division. If you take not action then division is exactly what you will have for you will be split into such internal violence and conflict that will make the Civil War look like a tea party. Do you think I'm joking? We'll see who will be laughing when the police knock in your door because someone "thought" you "might" have this or that. Protect against unreasonable search and seizure, remember?

How far the ship has strayed off course, now you enter a stretch of quiet water thinking all is well. Well soon you will find out that the quiet water is filled with sharks and they are circling for the feast, and YOU ARE IT!

"Oh, I can't do anything, I'm just..." as long as that is your outlook you can't. And by not you will reap the rewards of that inaction. Take up thy strength and get mad enough to write that letter, make that call, what have you to lose? Only your privacy, freedom, rights...that's all, only everything you currently know. And you know what else? Apparently you don't love those precious freedoms guaranteed by your Constitution because you are so willing to passively let them slip from you by allowing someone else to decide for you. Is there anyone you know who you would trust with that kind of responsibility? I thought not, I thought not.

What are you going to do about it? Well? Don't come running to God or Jesus, "Oh Father they took away our rights, our freedom, our privacy, why didn't you warn us?" He did! I Am! Let him who has ears to hear, hear. Let him who has eyes to see, see. And do not ask for whom the bell tolls for it tolls for thy soon to be lost Constitution...unless you take action. The choice, as always, is yours.

I Am Sananda

One with Father God  
and The Creation

Will your country move into greatness?  
Or will it fall...

## **CHAPTER 11**

REC #1 HATONN

TUESDAY, MAY 29, 1990 12:07 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 286

### **BALANCED BUDGET AMENDMENT: CRUEL FRAUD ON AMERICANS**

The logical alternative to holding a second convention would be for Congress to act upon its own volition, and pass a Balanced Budget Amendment if that is what is actually intended. But Congress obviously won't tie its own spendthrift hands with such an amendment.

So far the proposed ones are simply fraud on the American public. In fact, it is now the consensus of opinion that the BBA's proposed to date don't do anything at all to end deficit spending by the government. How can this be? Simple. It's because of five "hidden flaws".

#### **FLAW #1: THE BBA'S FAIL TO DEFINE KEY WORDS.**

Key words are not defined. This is important, because words such as "receipt" and "outlay" can have their entire meanings changed within the clear context of the amendment itself. How? By any act of Congress removing an item from the "official" budget and declaring it an "off-budget" item.

#### **FLAW #2: THE BBA'S HAVE BUILT-IN "ESCAPE CLAUSES."**

The proposed BBA's usually contain special provisions, called "escape clauses", which give Congress the ability to vote to IGNORE the provisions of the amendment. You can imagine how easy it would be, even under a "tough" BBA, to get today's big-spending Congress to vote to circumvent key provisions of the amendment in order to push through more spending bills. Instead of eliminating deficit spending, the BBA's merely formalize the process, and legitimize its use.

#### **FLAW #3: THE BBA'S CONTINUE TO ALLOW BORROWING.**

Deficit spending is caused by borrowing. There will never be a balanced federal budget as long as borrowing continues to finance last year's programs and cost overruns. Since the BBA's except borrowed funds from being counted as a receipt, the maintenance of the status quo is inevitable. The borrowing, and spending, continue as usual.

#### **FLAW #4: THE BBA'S FAIL TO COVER "CONTRIBUTING FACTORS".**

All of the major factors that contribute to federal deficits -- borrowing, interest payments, monetization of foreign debt, loan agreements, etc., must be included in any budget-balancing proposal, if its stated goal of "balancing the budget" is truly to be achieved. Unfortunately, there is nothing in the proposed BBA's that would disallow foreign or domestic loan guarantee agreements, or the monetizing of foreign debts. Both are MAJOR contributors to inflation, which helps cause deficits, which necessitate borrowing, which results in interest payments, which drain revenue from circulation, which necessitates additional borrowing, and so on ad infinitum. This is already a worsening cycle.

FLAW #5: THE BBA'S ARE BASED ON "GUESSTIMATES".

The proposed BBA's are based chiefly on Congress' ability to predict the future and they can't even work on intelligence from the "past". In other words, a budget that is "balanced" on paper is completely Constitutional as far as the BBA is concerned -- even though that budget is based largely on long term projections, estimates, predictions, averages, and guesses -- statistics can be arranged to meet any need whatsoever to suit the writer and who would ever even check it out? For instance, if revenue fails to be generated "as predicted" in the budget, the resulting deficit would not be considered in violation. Therefore, the federal government could and would continue to pile up huge deficits, all the while claiming to have "balanced the budget." How convenient!

You can see that passing a BBA would do nothing to solve the government's monetary problems. It also must become obvious that a CRC would not improve the situation -- so you must realize that this is only a cover, touted as need, for a CRC. Therefore, in conclusion, the BBA is one of the cruelest and most blatant frauds ever foisted upon the taxpayer. A Constitutional Convention certainly would not improve the situation.. . . especially when your current Constitution has a safe, sane, fool-proof method for balancing the budget built right into it and we shall look at it next.

### **BALANCE THE BUDGET CONSTITUTIONALLY -- AS IS!**

You can accomplish a balanced budget the same way you did the first 150 years of existence.

Constitutional scholars have long recognized that the power of direct taxation included in the Constitution is the only legitimate, historically-proven and fully-Constitutional means with which to effect a balanced annual federal budget. This power of direct taxation for balancing the federal budget can be found by an attentive reading of Article I of the Constitution, and within the official legislative history of both America and the Constitution.

\* "Representatives and Direct Taxes shall be apportioned among the several States which may be included in this Union, according to their respective Numbers..."

\* "No Capitation, or other Direct Tax shall be laid unless in proportion to the Census or Enumeration herein before directed to be taken."

(Source: Article I, Section 2, Clause 3; and Article I, Section 9, Clause 4, respectively.)

Now, do not misunderstand what I say to you. I am neither taking pro or con sides to the topic of taxation; we are speaking of "Balancing" a budget and pointing out that you already have that which you need--in the Constitution.

How about those first 150 years? Congress was to first use tariffs to fund the needs of the nation. Then, if more money was needed, they could use excise taxes. After that, if the federal government still needed more money to fund its various projects and obligations, then Congress would send each of the State Legislatures a bill for their share of the amount of funding needed.

The determination of how much money each state's "share" should be was based on the Census formula -- the same rule which determines the number of members each state receives in the House of Representatives. Upon receiving their "bill" from Congress, the individual state legislatures would then determine the best ways to raise the needed money from among the residents of the state.

WHAT IS GOOD ABOUT THIS? IF THE "BILLS" SENT TO THE STATE LEGISLATURES BY THE FEDERAL GOVERNMENT STARTED GETTING EXCESSIVE, THE GOVERNORS AND PEOPLE OF EACH STATE COULD SIMPLY AND HONESTLY POINT TO THEIR OWN STATE'S DELEGATION TO CONGRESS AND CALL THEM TO ACCOUNT FOR IRRESPONSIBLE SPENDING HABITS IN CONGRESS. Then, come election time, the people of each state would vote out any big-spending Congressional representatives, and replace them with individuals who were more apt to vote "No"! on anything that even appeared to increase federal spending. In this way, excessive federal government spending was minimized, the federal budget was balanced annually, and the tax burden of each citizen was kept to a bare minimum.

Today, however, Congress appears quite afraid to use those Constitutionally-mandated powers of direct taxation. The reasons for this are four-fold:

#1. THEY ARE VERY APT TO UNCOVER THE FACT THAT THE INCOME TAX LAW IS UNLAWFUL, NULL AND VOID (16TH AMENDMENT) AND THEN THE FAT WOULD HIT THE FIRE AND EXPLODE.

#2. Congress has been telling you for years that there is no way out of your present deficit crisis without a Constitutional amendment mandating a balanced federal budget--in order to get a CRC and really blast you taxpayers. Therefore, for Congress to even admit the existence of this proven method for balancing the budget, they

would also have to admit they've been looking you right in the eye and lying to you all along.

#3. Some members of Congress WANT a CRC to be convened, so limitations on Congressional powers can be removed, and the balance of power can shift in their favor. Having to admit the existence of a Constitutional power that eliminates deficits almost overnight would take the wind right out of the sails of those who claim to support a CRC for the purpose of eliminating those very same federal deficits.

#4. Today's big-spending Congressional representatives do not want to impose a direct tax on the states. Why? Because they know that to do so would force them to be held accountable to the governor, legislature and citizenry of their own state. Instead of being able to vote indiscriminately in favor of legislation that drives federal spending higher and higher, they would have to justify every new expenditure to you the people. DON'T BE LONGER FOOLED, THE CRC IS TO IMPOSE LAWS AND CHANGE LAWS--NOT BALANCE A BUDGET OR STOP FLAG BURNING!

Keep in mind, beloved friends, that the very ones who are pushing for a convention are the very ones directly set up by the "Cartel" who would have global control--it is not even well-hidden. Please note that you are so brainwashed that you don't even notice who the enemy actually is. You fall into the old trap of believing these global puppet masters are the good and altruistic philanthropists. Nay, and you will pay dearly with your freedom and your material goods. Look very, very carefully at that which is being foisted upon you in your inattention.

Hatonn to clear please. Thank you.

## **STOP THE CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION**

REC/T #4 SANANDA

THURSDAY, MAY 31, 1990 7:15 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 288

I Am here Thomas, thank you for hearing me. I Am SANANDA and I come in Radiance, the light of the Father. Blessings unto thee. The Word must go forth, for the time draws near when man must make of his decisions. Where will man be? Where will he stand? Will all freedom be lost? Will the Constitution go by way of the Articles of Confederation? Will anyone notice? If the Conspirators black-out the mention of it on your controlled news programs, will you even know what has taken place? Will you care?

Oh, man will care alright...always, if history is any indication, when it is too late. Your college students protest this and that, mostly over they know not what, yet still they have of the right to do so! Oh, but that all of the energy that is spent flailing to and fro aimlessly be focused for a brief time, just long enough to leverage enough influence to

STOP THE CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION. Let freedom ring throughout the land, let the cry of the phoenix awaken man before the Great Fall. For the Call went forth throughout the land, and who would hear? Who would hear? We shall see...we shall see.

Do you ones not think we of the higher realms could work on more pleasant and beautiful projects? But that is neither here nor there for I Am sent to do a job, and the hosts of heaven are sent with me to stretch out the hand of light to offer unto you--a starving, lost people--the way back home, to freedom and glory. We are your help, your cries have been answered, your prayers heard! Now who will accept the help openly offered? Who will be brave amidst the judgement of brother, one against another? Who will speak out when the right to such speech is in the final throws of being silenced forever?

I come with ones from other worlds, your brothers. What thought you of my return? Did you think I would ride up in a cloud? Well I am on a wondrous magnificent space craft which you ones will perceive as a swirling silver cloud, but my brothers and I are real indeed, and soon you shall see the hosts of heaven descend and I say, "Fear not!" Your government has efforted and continues to put forth the lies concerning the brothers of other planets...it is a lie. The space beings, as you often call them, are of a much more highly evolved frequency, a finer vibration which is much more in alignment with the Father. Do you think that your God is only the God to Earth? Think you that? Think you that your God could not create other worlds in his house with many mansions? God is unlimited, unlimited. And in his great glory he has sent me with an army of light beings to assist planet Earth in the time of Great Transition. For you must know that Earth is moving into a higher, finer dimension. Your planet is moving into a period of great cleansing and there will be tremendous upheavals, floods, earthquakes, and volcanic eruptions. The brothers from the Pleiades come to help Earth man! They have been with me for a long while and I tell thee absolutely, they are the hosts of heaven sent to help you. Listen to what is being given to help you through this difficult period. Do not turn away without exploring for yourself the truth therein. Man has been lost, pained, crying unto the Father to hear...to send help. Well he has heard you and the help is here if you will but open of thy ears and hear! What possibly do you have to lose by reading what is being said? Are you so filled with fear that by reading a book you think your mind will be lost? Have you lost all sense of discernment and good judgement? Can you no longer decide for yourself what is worthy of further exploration without the minister or preacher or courtroom judge telling you not to read that? If anyone tells you not to read the Phoenix Journals, or any book, read it and you decide. There is an effort to ban the Phoenix Journals in America. Why do you suppose that is? Aren't you curious? Well get curious! And when you read what is therein, there I will be. For I Am thy Lord God, I Am SANANDA, Jesus Immanuel of old, returned to do what I long ago promised. I said that I go to prepare a place. I have done that. And now I Am returned. Come unto me beloved ones. Ask of me. Ask of God. Ask in Light. For the light which you are is crying out to be whole and free again. Do not lose both thy Constitutional freedoms and thy spiritual freedom, too. I implore you. Take action.



I Am SANANDA Come home

## CHAPTER 12

REC #1 HATONN

THURSDAY, MAY 31, 1990 10:11 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 288

### WHO WOULD DESTROY YOUR CONSTITUTION?

Who would want a Constitutional convention? Well, imagine a scenario: The U.S. Supreme Court declares the Gramm-Rudman "balanced budget" law unconstitutional. (Don't distract over the inoperability of that law thus far--this is an example.) A Constitutional crisis ensues.

Public officials, including members of Congress, the administration, "learned" lawyers and "scholars" from think tanks conclude that the only way left to balance the budget and save your nation from economic ruin is to have a Constitutional Convention (CC).

The Establishment media--which has reported precious little about the 16 year effort to call a "Con con"--starts beating the drums by pronouncing the views of all the "experts" who insist that a CC is needed to balance the budget and resolve this crisis. They will do this just as soon as the flag is dropped and the start gun fired. They have given you just enough to have infiltrated into your subconscious mind and it will seem very familiar when it hits the public media, let me assure you--and further, it will sound as if it is the only solution available unto you.

The public is genuinely frightened of America's mounting deficits and national debt and is readily persuaded a CC is a must. Farfetched? Not at all. Some people wanted to utilize the celebration of the bicentennial in 1987 to turn the ideas of your Founding Fathers upside down. The Supreme Court Judges in their black robes (Black robes, brothers, is the color of Satan's justice--where are your "white" robes which indicate justice?) have all but overruled all facets of your Constitution in one way or another. They are not on the team of "you the people".

The Supreme Court has already heard oral arguments on the Constitutionality of the Gramm-Rudman and wanted the splash of issuing it forth, like on the 4th of July, etc. Now, I will go through this one action so that you have an example to which to refer. I will endeavor to be brief.

Rep. Mike Synar (D-Okla.) and 11 other congressmen had filed a lawsuit charging the automatic budget cuts mandated by Gramm-Rudman violated the rule of separation of powers outlined in the Constitution. (The Constitution gives spending and revenue collecting authority solely to Congress.)

By giving budget cutting authority to the General Accounting Office (GAO), the Congressional Budget Office and the Office of Management and Budget, Congress is seeking to avoid being held responsible for federal deficits.

In February, a three-judge panel decided Gramm-Rudman was un-Constitutional. However, it gave convoluted reasoning for its ruling. In effect, the rationale reversed your Founding Fathers' concept of the separation of powers.

Accounts from the oral arguments presented before the Supreme Court indicated the justices seemed to be leaning toward the opinion that Gramm-Rudman would be un-Constitutional.

The attorney representing the case of the comptroller general (head of the GAO) before the court was Lloyd Cutler, a high-powered Washington lawyer and former counsel to President Carter. Cutler is a key member of the elite group of internationalists who want to restructure your republic into a parliamentary form of government identical to England. You, friends, are naught but a functioning part of England no matter what you thought at the time of the revolution! For the world controllers have simply come in and in the name of brotherhood and friendship have put you further behind than you were at the point of the revolution and founding of a new country.

Rep. John LaFalce (D-N.Y.), noted that Gramm-Rudman itself installs parliamentary changes into your governmental system by giving the executive branch powers exclusively authorized to Congress under your Constitution. While it is therefore no surprise that Cutler would be defending Gramm-Rudman, he and his associates would win either way, you see. Of course "you the people" couldn't have understood all this--but now, it is urgent that you pay attention and learn to understand these things lest it become too late to act against the octopus of evil destroyers.

If the law would be declared un-Constitutional, the Committee on the Constitutional System (CCS) could then implement its structural changes to your Constitution at a CC.

Cutler and his colleagues in the Rockefeller-funded CCS wanted to make it easier to ratify treaties by reducing the two-thirds Senate requirement to simple majority; to force citizens to vote a straight-party line for president, vice president, senators and congressman; to allow the president to appoint members of Congress in addition to those elected; to eliminate the 22nd Amendment, which limits the president to two terms in office, among many other proposals that would erode the separation of powers.

President Ronald Reagan said he felt so strongly about the need to balance the budget that he was "willing to risk what might happen" (now, whose side do you suppose he was really on?) at a CC--this despite the fact that he had never submitted a balanced

budget to Congress while he was President. In fact, he had presided over the biggest deficits in history of any nation anywhere on earth--ever!

Perhaps Reagan viewed the CC as a perfect opportunity to repeal the 22<sup>nd</sup> Amendment, which he repeatedly said he would like to do, so he could remain in office "for the good of the nation".

The balanced budget amendment in Congress and the Gramm-Rudman bill were used to set up a phony debate, to contrive a situation whereby the American people would be convinced that the structure of your government could not work and that a CC would be needed to remedy the situation.

### **AGENTS OF CHANGE--MID-1984,**

### **IN FULL SWINGING BATTLE**

A powerful group of internationalists, financed in part by David Rockefeller and including on its board of directors Robert Strange McNamara, unveiled plans to change the "political structure" of the United States and make parliamentary-style amendments to the Constitution.

The group, the Committee on the Constitutional System (CCS), revealed some of its proposals at a May 30, 1984 press conference in Washington. This is most important for background in order to understand the unfolding of events. To locate some of these named individuals you will have to refer to the section on the Rockefeller Syndicate, i.e., McNamara, etc.

CCS set up proposals to:

- \* Legally erode the separation of powers now existing in the Constitution between the executive and legislative branches of government;
- \* Impose methods to remove the president from office short of impeachment;
- \* Permit the president to dissolve Congress and call for new Congressional elections;
- \* Facilitate treaty ratification by requiring a simple majority rather than two-thirds majority of the Senate;
- \* Study possible Constitutional reforms in the area of federal and state powers and regional organization, keeping in mind "the need for regional forms of government in metropolitan areas that cross state lines";
- \* Examine proposals to have U.S. taxpayers finance House and Senate elections; and

\* Delete the requirement in the Constitution that revenue-raising bills originate in the House, "since in actual practice they also originate in the Senate."

### **CCS PLANS TIMELY**

CCS's plans for Constitutional reform were timely: 32 states had petitioned Congress for a Constitutional convention to ostensibly balance the budget (two later rescinded). Michigan was soon expected to become the 33rd state due to pressure from the National Taxpayers Union, and California's voters were expected to approve such a call on its November, 1984 ballot. (Can you see how very close you squeaked by?)

That meant that on Election Day the 34th state could have approved its petition for a convention, fulfilling the Constitutional requirement that once two-thirds of the states had so acted, Congress would be forced to call the convention.

Well financed, well organized, and boasting a long list of supporters well known in Establishment circles, CCS predicted its recommendations could "stimulate a very active and constructive national dialog" during the 1987 bicentennial of the Constitution.

Among those listed on CCS's board of directors were: Robert McNamara, former secretary of defense; Lloyd Cutler, former counsel to President Ford and member of the Council on Foreign Relations and Trilateral Commission; C. Douglas Dillon, former treasury secretary under Presidents Kennedy and Johnson; and former Congressmen Johnathan Bingham, Richard Bolling, Robert McClory and Henry Reuss.

Also: former Senators Nicholas Brady and J. William Fulbright; Senator Nancy Kassenbaum (R-Kan); James Sunkist and Bruce MacLaury, senior fellow and president, respectively, of the Brookings Institution; and James MacGregor Burns, author of THE POWER TO LEAD: THE CRISIS OF THE AMERICAN PRESIDENCY and enthusiast of parliamentary government and Admiralty law.

Others who would have attended CCS's third meeting on September 9-10, 1984, but could not do so were: David Rockefeller; Elliot Richardson, former secretary of defense; Senators Daniel Patrick Moynihan (D-N.Y.), Lloyd Bentsen (D-Texas), Bob Dole (R-Kan.), Pete Domenici (R-N.M.), Carl Levin (D-Mich.), Charles Mathias (R-Md.) and Claiborne Pell (D-R.I.).

Also: Reps. Michael Barnes (D-Md.), Richard Cheney (oh, yes--same one! R- Wyo.), John Dingell (D-Mich.), Thomas Foley (D-Wash.), Lee Hamilton (D-Ind.), Barbara Mikulski (D-Md.), Peter Rodino (D-N.J.), Patricia Schroeder (D-Colo.) and Jim Wright (same old boy; D-Texas).

Rodino's interest in CCS was noteworthy because of the crucial role he would play in Congress on the Constitutional Convention/balanced budget issue. If Congress did not pass a balanced budget amendment before its expected adjournment in July (1984) it appeared inevitable--barring a serious drive by populists interested in preserving your Constitution to get states to repeal their calls to Congress--that a convention would be convened.

"Conservatives" in Congress, particularly members of Congressional Leaders United for a Balanced Budget (CLUBB), predicted that the Republican-controlled Senate would pass a balanced budget amendment with little resistance, but that the House "liberals" would hold up actions, as they had done in 1982.

Convention advocates predicted that Rodino, who typically voted in the big spending, pro-social welfare, left-wing mode, would use his considerable powers as chairman of the House Judiciary Committee to foil efforts of "conservatives" to force Congress to act on the balanced budget amendment because he didn't want to balance the budget.

What seemed more likely at the time, however, was that Rodino was bottling up the amendment in committee to force the convening of a convention, a perfect opportunity for CCS and others to impose their Constitutional changes.

At a press conference, a representative of the Populist Party's national committee asked Cutler to respond to the opinion of Americans that the problems your nation faces were not a result of an antiquated Constitution, but rather were consequences of your government, particularly Congress, acting in flagrant disobedience to the Constitution.

Cutler answered that the Constitution was "vague" and subject to "wide interpretation" by the Supreme Court. He refused to blame the public servants (who were already serving the government and not the people). Although he was on record as supporting key aspects of parliamentary government in testimony before former Rep. Henry Reuss's Joint Economic Committee (now stay with me, chelas--go back and see that Reuss was on the board of CCS). Cutler then lied through his teeth, as is typical even if truth would serve better, and denied that he endorsed a parliamentary system of government and stated that "others have merely misinterpreted me". Of course published records already stated the truth of it.

CCS's contention that inadequacies and defects in your Constitution, rather than the un-Constitutional actions and questionable motives of your public servants, were responsible for the political crises facing your nation played on the lack of understanding Americans have regarding their own Constitution. Now here, chelas, is the best point made in the entire scenario--why don't Americans know about your own wondrous and blessed Constitution?

Mr. Dillon (B-Dir., CCS) said, "Our governmental problems do not lie with the quality of character of our elected representatives... Rather they lie with a system which

promotes divisiveness and makes it difficult, if not impossible, to develop truly national policies." He contended that the division of power between the President and the Congress "makes stalemate inevitable" and "no one" can place the blame. Well, speaking of "quality of character", Wright is history and Mr. Cheney moved right on up into unlimited terrorist status.

When one studies James Madison's notes from the debates at the 1787 Constitutional convention, the ratifications of the states, and the "Federalist Papers", a complete understanding of the intent of your Founding Fathers can be discovered. It becomes clear that the Constitution mandates a separation of powers among the legislative, executive and judicial branches of government, and that your government is today violating that command constantly and more flagrantly moment by moment.

For example, the Constitution gives lawmaking authority only to the Congress. In flagrant violation of this authorization, the executive branch routinely makes law--the President with his issuance of executive orders and agencies like the IRS through its codemaking as recorded in the "Federal Register"--and the judicial branch, through the Supreme Court's basing its decisions on public policy rather than expounding on the Founding Fathers' intent. All of these things are UNLAWFUL ACCORDING TO THE CONSTITUTION!

Rather than trying to get your government to practice this separation of powers mandate, CCS wants to legalize current practices and even expand on such activity, with proposals that echo the practices in countries possessing a parliamentary form of government.

Dear one, does it begin to come clear why Sister T would discount your work? She is totally misinformed by Donald Keys of the U.N. and the United Nations has been most active of all in impacting the changing of your National Constitution toward One World Government. There have been others who brought false information regarding UFOs, etc., and she was given into the believing of it for the intent was to render both space brethren and Sananda invalid. God created your wondrous country, He would not work to tear it down; Satan works through all he can dupe to carry forth his work and none are spared in the duping--even blessed receivers in their shadow years of the nineties. As we continue to unravel this entangled web you will become more comfortable in the standing forth undaunted, albeit terribly painful during onslaught, against those who have denounced you and we of the Command. Truth shall uncover the facts of the matter and it is now to come forth in fulness. Be patient, chelas, for truth shall set ye free!

If "reason" in truth cannot prevail then it is sad indeed. All the insulting and "warning" threats against you from ones who refuse to sign papers, etc., is all the more "proof" for the contempt felt for your work of truthful unfoldment. Just to be on Kissinger's "hit list" must tell you the truth of that which you write in our behalf. If Mr. Mullins thought it bad to be on the FBI "wipe out" list--I tell you now, Kissinger surpasses Hoover in insanity by all means of measurement. PROTECT ONE ANOTHER! IT IS

TERRIFYING INDEED! PERHAPS EUSTACE WOULD LIKE TO START ADVISING YOU OF MOVES REGARDING THIS PROPERTY AND YOU CAN ADVISE HIM AS TO HOW TO "LOSE" YOURSELF! BARTER IS A GOOD THING!

### **BACK TO THE CCS**

Among suggestions:

- \* Interlocking the executive and legislative branches by allowing the President to appoint members of Congress to some or all Cabinet positions. The thinking is that this system might promote teamwork between the President and Congress and facilitate public policy consensus;
- \* Creation of a joint executive-legislative council to involve congressional leaders in policymaking;
- \* Linking more closely the electoral fates of candidates for President and Congress by either increasing House terms to four years with elections in presidential election years or by linking with a single vote the presidential and vice presidential candidates with House and perhaps Senate candidates;
- \* Giving Congress a greater role in the presidential nominating process as well as allowing members of Congress to serve as presidential electors (does this not tell you how manipulated the system already is?).
- \* (Hold your breath on this one who keeps the Holocaust and bitterness going.): A discussion of the German system wherein a significant number of legislative seats are allocated on a proportional basis to the political parties that receive more than 5 percent of the vote. CCS reasons that allocating House seats on a similar at-large basis would increase the likelihood that the political party of the president would also control the House.

### **CCS DENIED THE CHARGES--HO HUM!**

Along those lines, CCS denied that it was trying to promote a parliamentary system by explaining: "In a parliamentary system, the chief executive is selected from the parliament (legislature). The U.S. tradition of a chief executive elected from the nation as a whole has worked well in general and has strong public support. It should be preserved". But what about the suggestion above?

Contrary to this statement, CCS is nonetheless exploring such a reform just as quickly as they can determine how to force it upon the sleepy public. At a CCS meeting, J. William Fulbright, member of the board of directors, strongly supported the suggestion to change the Constitution to remove the prohibition against members of



Congress serving as electors to enable Congress to play a large role in electing the President.

In response, Cutler said that he and many in CCS preferred to enhance the power of a party's congressional candidates and the holdover senators in selecting the presidential candidate of that party.

On the question of whether CCS would try to implement its proposals at a possible Constitutional convention, the group said: "If a Constitutional convention is called for a balanced budget amendment and is opened up to broader matters. . . such carefully-researched structural amendments as the committee may produce could contribute to a constructive convention." If you aren't getting sick by now, you don't understand the situation!

CCS "has held numerous national and regional meetings and will conduct further meetings in preparation for a tentative September, 1985 unveiling of their final plans. The committee says it wants to give Congress, the states and the national political parties enough time to study CCS's recommendations in preparation for the 1987 bicentennial," was openly stated in many widespread documents.

### **PARLIAMENTARY SYSTEM FEATURE**

A fundamental feature of the parliamentary system is the dissolution of the legislature, which CCS is seriously considering. This could be done by amending the Constitution to allow the President to dissolve Congress and call for new congressional elections. A President frustrated by an uncooperative Congress would find this a powerful weapon because even if not used, the simple threat of congressional dissolution would keep many members in line. Congress could also be given "compensating enhancements" along with four-year terms.

CCS studies the possibility of removing the President from office for reasons of ineffectiveness. The only way a president can now be forced from office, aside from losing a re-election bid, is through impeachment for committing high crimes and misdemeanors. This is not apt to happen as was seen in the handling of Nixon.

Professor Donald Robinson of Smith College, who edits CCS's "workbook", acknowledges that "the Founding Fathers restricted the removal of the President to impeachment because they wanted to keep the President immune from politics so laws, once made, could be administered in a nonpolitical way.' But Robinson says this philosophy "has changed with time. . .the modern presidency cannot be a non-political office." Ah so, and you can see how new attitudes simply pervade the subtle mind acceptance of a "thing".

CCS has also discussed the possibility of a six-year presidential term, now practiced in Mexico, which has a one-party system. Also under consideration is repeal of the Constitution's 22nd Amendment, which limits the presidency to two terms. Please read

the section to follow, on the new Constitution, very carefully. Then study the comparison section for short, succinct insight.

One proposal that the CCS panel charged with discussing budget matters was in complete agreement on was that there was no need for a Constitutional amendment requiring a balanced budget. I hope your mind is somewhat confused for if it isn't--you are NOT HUMAN! This was the precise reason given why there was pushing for a Constitutional convention. The panel concluded that this "does not have to be in the Constitution to be achieved".

Robert McClory, former congressman from Illinois, went on record as believing that the framers of the Constitution assumed that "of course" you would "balance the budget each year".

The CCS panel, and particularly McClory, either did not know or did not care that the Constitution already mandates a balanced budget. Your Founding Fathers wanted to extinguish the debt each fiscal year by requiring Congress, whenever enough revenues had not been collected through imposts, excises, and duties to pay its expenditures, to apportion among the states according to their congressional representation the remaining needed taxes as I have previously pointed out to you.

This requirement--Article I, Section 2 of the Constitution--has never been repealed and Congress is still required to invoke it to balance the budget. While you slept and fiddled--America burned!

CCS is now financed on a tax-deductible basis via contributions to the left-wing Brookings Institute (Rockefeller), which is tax exempt. Cutler said that once CCS was incorporated, it would apply for a tax exemption under Section 501(c)(3) of the IRS code. (All you good little incorporators paying attention?) It could then receive contributions and membership fees that would be tax deductible. Besides you could depend on it to never show a profit for taxable purposes.

Detailed planning for CCS began in 1982 with contributions from the Dillon fund. Since then grants have been made by the American Express and Hewlett Foundations (Rockefeller) and by David Rockefeller.

A ". . .massive thrust would be put into action to cause the CCS to make the public understand 'why' the Constitution should be amended. It would program general education including media coverage and activity by appropriate and selected organizations. A major lobbying effort would also be pursued to convince Congress and the states to adopt such Constitutional changes."

Let us close this section and allow a little digestion to take place. In the next portion we shall take up the lie which claims a CC can be somehow "limited in proceedings".

**GOD COMES JUST IN TIME**

REC/T #1 SANANDA

TUESDAY, JUNE 5, 1990 5:50 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 293

Blessings and peace. I Am Sananda, Jesus of old, Immanuel, it matters not the label. I come in the glorious light of the most high Father. Be at peace in these troubled times.

Peace does not mean inaction, rather it means calm within...always you will need constructive action without.

Your land is in great peril...so few of your people understand the dangers immediately before you that it seems all but impossible to turn of the tide. Not so, for you must remember two very important things: I am returned with the heavenly host and, All is possible WITH God. Do you think God would come too late to offer you this help, to save a glorious country founded on the principles of freedom from downfall? You will learn that God comes just in time. Hold that one very close to your hearts, but this does not mean to "kickback" and let God or another handle of it...the course of this ship would be irreversible.

How many of you free peoples understand your Constitution? How many of you free peoples have read your Constitution and Bill of Rights? Why not? How many of you have a passport?...better be getting one while you can. The threat of a Constitutional Convention is so great that it simply must not take place. The Controllers have laid their Plan so carefully, so diabolically, that you the people walk right into the lion's den. How could you have known when it is not projected on your controlled news programs? Of course you couldn't have known. But you know now and you had better be taking this newly acquired knowledge and converting it into some very real action to bring an end to this real threat to your freedoms.

Why do you think they want to ban the Phoenix Journals in this country? Why do you think they want to kill Dhanna? Because what Hatonn and I, Sananda, tell you are the truth of God and they know it and they will stop at nothing to keep the lid of silence closed over you the people. Do not allow it! And the way you may not allow it is to read this material and become informed -- share with others -- call your elected representatives or go there, write letters, send telegrams -- they are your representatives, remember? And why is it, by not knowing your Constitutional rights, that you have overlooked the most obvious of all...that your current income tax by the Internal Revenue Service is Unconstitutional? Wake-up, wake-up, wake-up!

The tenacity and drive for freedom that was within the Founding Fathers seems to have been lost to Monday night football and lite-beer! Well that is fine, but when the TV is off because there's no power, and all energy is spent securing food, beer won't seem that important. Besides, you won't be all that free to drink it anyway in this New State. Think carefully the path you are on...for the freedoms you are so quick to toss away may be the very ones you need the most.

"The Right to Life, Liberty, and the Pursuit of Happiness." Have you forgotten? Did you ever know? And, by the way, did you not ever wonder why your very country's flag contains within it a field of stars? Because, dear blessed ones, that is where God is, that is where I Am, and I Am come with a heavenly host from Pleiades to bring you through. Hear the Word and the Word shall set you free...but...it still requires action.

I know that many of you are simply overwhelmed by all of this information, there's just so much! Yes, there is so much because you have slept while your country, your world, has been taken over by evil forces, as predicted for these End Times. It is true there is a great deal of information in these Journals, but you have slept for too long and it's time to play catch-up -- RAPIDLY NOW. How could you have been so stupid? How could you not have known that all of these things were taking place? Because the One World Planners are master manipulators and your news media is totally controlled...how could you have known? Well you know now and the primary point of focus now should be WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO ABOUT IT??

It would be wise indeed for you to use to your full advantage those freedoms you have remaining...and, and this will sound strange perhaps coming from Jesus Sananda, the right to bear arms is one, having a passport is another. There will be an all out effort to disarm you as a people, for that is a necessary first step before full control may be gleaned. Oh, most of you will willingly hand them over...after all it's to get the guns away from the dealers and criminals, right? (Then why are they going to take yours?) "The Right to Bear Arms," remember? This, and so so many other things shall be destroyed by a Constitutional Convention, for you see, once held they will do what was done the last time, only not with the foresight with your interests in mind that the Founding Fathers had. Caution, caution...your nation is on the very brink of disaster, do not allow this to happen or your freedoms will be lost. Hear my brother, Hatonn, he speaks truth. Honor those brave men and women who have dared to do the research and writing to expose the heinous things on your place. But become informed! A knowledgeable public is dangerous to the Controllers, for only you may bring an end to this tyranny before you, before it is too late.

God pours blessings onto this land. I Am asking that you hear what is being said to you, for time is of the essence in this matter. If you want to do research and confirm this and other of the material, fine, excellent. However, the time for action is now to stop the Constitutional Convention. You are the hands and feet of God. If you do not do it, who will?

Blessings,  
I Am Sananda In Light  
of our Father

## CHAPTER 13

REC #2 HATONN

THURSDAY, MAY 31, 1990 2:48 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 288

### PULLING A FAST ONE

By August of 1985 things were heated up and the curtain of lies descending. Congress was pulling a fast one on the American people to believe it could limit the proceedings of a CC specifically to a balanced budget amendment (BBA)--especially when there was really no intent to even have a BBA.

Two legal scholars held this viewpoint and were considered "Constitutional `experts'". They were called to testify before the House Judiciary Subcommittee on Civil and Constitutional Rights on July 31, 1985. Now mind you, they would testify before a "loaded" Subcommittee because you ceased to have any other kind long prior to 1985. These two were professors Walter Dellinger (of Duke University Law School in Durham, North Carolina) and Gerald Gunther (Stanford Law School in Palo Alto, California). Now, if this isn't a good example of mutually exclusive terms, I have never seen one--Law Professors and Constitutional Experts! Oh well, let's get on with the "stuff" pumped out to "you the public"!

Gunther said the attitude by members of Congress that it could control and approve whatever comes out of a Constitutional Convention and dictate its agenda is due to Congress's "institutional egomania". Boy, when you have the lawyers and the politicians, you have about as bad a co-destroyer as possible. These groups could only be aided and abetted in total horror by the assistance of the Medical "Regressfession" and the Religious "quacktitioners". Onward, Dharma .

Arguing that a "Con Con" could be limited was Dean John Feerick (Of Fordham Law School in the Bronx, New York), basing his testimony on a 1973 American Bar Association special committee report. 1973 Bar Association report? What ever happened to the obvious disaster of the revision of the original Articles of Confederation? That would seem a much more likely precedent to cite.

The testimony of both Gunther and Dellinger brought into serious question the validity of congressional legislation that purports to set guidelines for a Constitutional convention. Such a bill, entitled "The Constitutional Convention Implementation Act of 1985" (S. 40), had been approved by the Senate Judiciary Committee. The measure, in these scholars' opinions, went beyond the purview of a single balanced budget amendment by making reference to any "subject matter" discussed at a CC.

Referring to the wording of the 32 petitions sent by the states to Congress calling for a CC, Sen. Orrin Hatch (R-Utah) said: "To the extent that a petition was required to be

precise, either with respect to the specific amendment sought, or the specific language sought, there would be little use for the convention itself. To limit the convention to the consideration of a single, meticulously worded amendment is to make the convention a farce."

Gunther, who has spoken and written extensively on the uncertain circumstances surrounding a CC, testified that there are no legitimate and effective means to limit a convention to a "single subject specified in advance". Regardless of what state petitions list as the subject matter for a CC and what Congress directs, he said that ultimately the convention is empowered to set its own agenda.

"The convention delegates", he said, "will have a valid claim to consider and propose amendments on any subject of Constitutional dimension of concern to the electorate who chose them." He added that it would be "highly unlikely" Congress would question any unauthorized changes made in your Constitution in the ratification process.

### **'PRIMARY' ROLE?**

Feerick, who participated in the 1971 commission set up by the ABA, argued that Article V of the Constitution delegates to Congress a "primary role" in deciding whether or not to ratify whatever emerges from a CC.

Actually, Article V's wording says that amendments approved by a CC need only be approved by three-fourths of the State legislatures or state conventions, and that Congress is only empowered to select the mode of ratification: by state convention or state legislature. It says nothing about Congress giving its own stamp of approval or rejection notice during the ratification process.

### **WELL, BUT WHO IS OUT TO WRECK**

### **THE CONSTITUTION?**

You still must go back at least as far as 1984 to get the picture and then see how facts balance against information we have already given you and shall yet give you. It goes farther back than this, but we are not giving you the entire history at this point--just the urgent information.

It became increasingly evidenced that the drive for a CC was not simply an effort by "conservatives" who wanted to "balance the budget" but was instead a covert attempt to destroy the U.S. Constitution and replace it with a Soviet or British parliamentary-style constitution with total top-end control.

Thirty-two states had petitioned Congress to call for a Constitutional Convention, in 1984, for the purpose of passing a balanced budget/tax limitation amendment. Michigan's state Senate had approved the petition to Congress and enough signatures

had been collected to place the convention issue on the ballot in California in that November.

If Michigan, or any of the remaining 17 states, passed its convention petition, thus becoming the 33rd state to do so, and no other state followed suit, then California would be the 34th state to call for a convention. This would then fulfill the Constitutional requirement that two-thirds of the states must file petitions to force Congress to call the convention. Now here is an interesting note; if California voters OK'd the petition for a convention, the state Legislature would be forced to pass the measure or suffer loss in salary. The California referendum initiative would get a lot of publicity, but would misrepresent the actual grass-roots support for a CC.

Some of the state legislatures that passed petitions to Congress for a convention did not even hold public hearings. Exact figures are difficult to obtain. The NTU, the group spearheading the move for a CC for the previous decade, claimed to not have accurate records as to when states held hearings, debate and recorded votes on the issue.

According to David Keating, who handled the balanced budget amendment for NTU, "at least 20 public hearings were held" and some states passed the petitions by voice vote. "A voice vote just means it was passed unanimously", he said. Now you know how it goes, a little old AHO and you can sweep out your entire Constitution if nobody objects, dear ones.

Since 32 states had petitioned Congress, and only 20 public hearings were even discussed as to having been held then isn't there still something wrong under the worst of circumstances? That would mean that a minimum of 12 states had never had any kind of hearing or vote, oral or otherwise. That number was obviously higher since some states could have held more than one hearing and if they paid attention at all, would have had many. However, an "exact figure" was not available, according to the NTU, because "the states haven't kept very good records". Why don't you ones try that "good reason" with the IRS!

### **BRING INTO THE OPEN**

Proponents of a Constitutional convention, notably Rep. Larry Craig (R-Idaho), leader of Congressional Leaders United for a Balanced Budget (CLUBB), defended their position by pointing out how polls indicated that 70-80 percent of Americans wanted Congress to balance the budget. But do those same Americans also want a Constitutional convention? One does not necessarily represent the other, it would appear to me.

Not only were the Americans not polled, but more than likely 70-80 percent of Americans were not even aware that within mere months Congress would be calling for the convening of a CC and if they were aware, they certainly would have no way of knowing what it was about.

If the move for a convention was a legitimate effort by "conservatives" to balance the budget, why wouldn't your President Reagan make a nationwide address to discuss the fact that a convention was imminent? Well, for one thing he would have to point out that the IRS and tax-system is unlawful and un-Constitutional and the people would know the blinding truth of their total robbery at the hands of an unlawful and unconstitutional government of force-mongers in what has become a police-state. You see, it is intended to slip the necessary documentation and amendments through the convention to cover those little presently unlawful matters and you the public would never notice. Do you not think the budget might get really unbalanced if the American people really KNOW THE TRUTH?

Why wasn't this issue being openly discussed and debated in the national media if there was no under-handed motive? Why do so few, aside from certain Washington circles and nationwide patriotic groups, even know about such a convention? Well, same answer!

If there were nothing to hide, why did NTU Treasurer William Bonner admit he wished former California Governor Jerry Brown had not publicized his support for the convention?

"There is no point in heating things up," said Bonner. "When Brown announced, we had to go more public. It would have been better to let a sleeping dog lie." And that is still the attitude--believe me!

When NTU founder Jim Davidson was asked whether a convention could be restricted to just the balanced budget issue, he answered that it could but didn't want to explain how to end deficit spending: "Let's get the Constitutional restriction and then let's argue later about what programs get cut or what taxes get raised."

Other points brought out by Gunther:

- \* An examination of the text, history and structure of Article V indicates that the CC was to be a genuinely deliberative body with considerable autonomy, entitled to consider all major Constitutional issues of concern to the nation at the time of delegate selection, and not controllable by the applying states or Congress;

- \* Congress is given the responsibilities to call a convention when 34 states have applied for one and to "set up housekeeping details regarding the receipt of applications and the convening of the convention", and to choose the mode of ratification.

Dellinger said: "Virtually everyone (supporters as well as opponents of holding a convention) now concedes that it would be either impractical or un-Constitutional to limit the convention as the state legislative petitions specify." As examples he



named the Senate Judiciary Committee and the National Taxpayers Union, which for the 10 years had publicly been the main force behind the CC effort.

Dellinger also noted:

- \* The framers of Article V of the existing U.S. Constitution clearly intended that the CC was to be "free of the control of existing governmental institutions", whether the state legislatures or Congress.
- \* All of the 32 state CC calls would be invalid under S.40 because the applications refer specifically to a balanced budget amendment, while the Hatch bill refers to broader subject matter.
- \* Six state applications say their calls are to be null and void if a CC extends beyond the subject of a balanced budget amendment.

### **CHANGING THEIR TUNE**

Dellinger said state legislatures that have passed CC petitions were assured by lobbying groups, including the National Taxpayers Union and the National Tax Limitation Committee, that a CC could be limited to a balanced budget amendment. But "now that the last two states are within sight", he said, these groups "are changing their story. What happened to assurances that were given to the state legislatures back in 1979 that a convention could consider, only the amendment contained in the state legislative proposal?"

Feerick argued that a CC can be limited. However, the American Bar Association report states: "While we believe that Congress has the power to establish standards for making available to the states a limited convention when they petition for that type of convention, we consider it essential that implementing legislation not preclude the states from applying for a general convention.

"Legislation that did so would be of questionable validity since neither the language nor history of Article V reveals an intention to prohibit another general convention.'

A state application would not be "proper", Feerick said, if it called for a CC for the purposes of voting on a specific amendment since a CC "should have latitude to amend, as Congress does, by evaluating and dealing with a problem".

Feerick's testimony came from the 1973 study and he seemed to lack any update on the issue. It had been since that time that the 32 state petitions were filed with Congress. Feerick said he was not familiar with the wording of the petitions.

### **SERIOUS SUBJECT**

Although Rep. Don Edwards (D-Calif.) was the subcommittee chairman, he was only present for a short period; Rep. Charles Schumer (D-N.Y.) sat in as acting chairman. Subcommittee members acknowledged the seriousness of the subject. Rep. F. James Sensenbrenner Jr. (R-Wis.) called the CC "the most important piece of legislation this subcommittee and Congress will confront this year".

Schumer said he "might sleep better at night" if he were as confident as some that a CC could be limited to a single subject. Rep. Robert Kastenmeier (D-Wis.) argued that "to empower a new arm of government (The Con Con 'CC') with unlimited power to rewrite the Constitution is a threatening matter".

Gunther said he became interested in this issue when he heard former California Gov. Jerry Brown endorse a CC after passage of a tax limitation amendment in his state. Furthermore, Jerry Brown is up to and over his eyes into this monster, dear Californians. He is also back into the political progression mode of operation. Gunther recalled that Brown gave assurances that he had checked with "every Constitutional scholar in California" and had been repeatedly told that, without doubt, a CC could be limited to a single subject--so much for scholars and experts!

But Gunther discovered Brown had not been so thorough (now would he lie to you?) and that his guarantee of a limited CC was based on one single little memo giving split opinions on the question!

On the issue of the time limitation on the validity of the state petitions, Gunther said seven years is a "universally recognized principle" and chided Hatch's bill for including a "grandfather clause" allowing seven years from the date of passage of a state petition "plus whatever it takes to get the last petitions passed". He said most of the states passing CC calls "acted in ignorance". And so, what else is new?

Schumer said the subcommittee would hold at least one additional hearing on the subject before it would take any action.

### **NULL AND VOID!**

Dellinger said he asked National Taxpayer Union Chairman (of course you heard of this--in the Rockefeller Syndicate material--and you thought it was a Union working in your behalf?!?---sic sic) Jim Davidson if a CC would be limited to one issue and he said "no". The petition of the state of Idaho, Dellinger noted, indicated it was "not completely assured by the snake oil salesmen who lobbied them". He cited the specific wording of the call to Congress that it wanted a CC for the "specific and exclusive purpose of a balanced budget amendment".

The petition says that the call is null and void if the CC goes beyond that.

Six states have such "null and void" provisions in them: Colorado, Delaware, Louisiana, Idaho, North Carolina and Utah. However, this language, which Dellinger

said was crystal clear, is discounted by a libertarian-laissez-faire think tank, the Cato Institute (ouch!), which argues that such language is "surplus-age" that "must be disregarded", whatever that might mean!

Davidson, in an interview revealed he was sympathetic to the libertarian view, and numerous individuals associated with the National Taxpayers Union have agreed with libertarian and/or anarchistic ideology.

Feerick said that many state constitutional conventions have been held and that he was "not aware that they had any problems". However, it was revealed that New Hampshire held a CC in 1983 wherein all the major committees and CC business were controlled by lawyers, judges and members of the state Legislature.

The American Bar Association argued that it would be desirable to include in implementing legislation a "limited judicial review of congressional determinations made in the convention process". This was criticized by Gunther, who argued that this judicial review would be conducted by the Supreme Court, part of the national government which would be contrary to the intent of the framers of the U.S. Constitution: "It would be an example of another branch of government squelching actions of the states."

Dellinger said the ABA report was inconsistent with Article V and that the idea of Congress's passing judgment on the product of a CC "trivializes" the framers' intent and is "fundamentally inconsistent with the purpose of having a Constitutional convention."

Dellinger and Gunther basically concurred with each other. But they differed on the validity of state applications to Congress for a CC. While Dellinger said petitions that stated they would be null and void should a CC go beyond a specific amendment would be invalid, Gunther said they would still be valid because the CC itself would be empowered to do what it wants.

Dellinger said 1979 marked the first public hearings at all on the issue.

Gunther estimated that more than 20 of the 32 applications before Congress were adopted in 1978 (oops) or earlier. This means that at the most 12 of the 32 petitions to Congress were passed with any public hearings.

According to Gunther, no states passing petitions to Congress calling for a CC prior to 1979 held any public hearings. These states were: Alabama, Colorado, Delaware, Florida, Georgia, Kansas, Maryland, Mississippi, Nebraska, New Mexico, North Dakota, Oklahoma, Oregon, Pennsylvania, South Carolina, Tennessee, Texas, Virginia and Wyoming. In these states, dear friends--how many of you citizens even heard of such a thing?

Arizona, Louisiana and Nevada, according to the NTU, passed CC resolutions again in 1979 and it is possible that no hearings were held at that time either. Arkansas, Idaho, Indiana, Iowa, New Hampshire, North Carolina, South Dakota and Utah were listed as passing CC calls in 1979. Information on whether public hearings were held in those states seemed to remain mysteriously missing. How many of you citizens want to own up to attendance? Voting'? Are you citizens or not?

Gunther called the Hatch bill a "badly flawed product of 10 to 12 years' off and-on attention". In discussions during Senate Judiciary Committee meetings, all committee members have acted and spoken as if they had unquestioned authority to dictate what a CC can do and to approve or reject proposals decided on by a CC.

The hearing testimony would, however, apparently not affect Rep. Larry Craig's (R-Idaho) efforts for a Constitutional convention on the issue of a balanced budget. Craig was the head of Congressional Leaders United for a Balanced Budget. Although Craig had been assuring constituents critical of his pro-CC position that the fear of a runaway convention was a "smokescreen", the congressman's administrative assistant said the testimony that a CC cannot be limited was not new information!

"I don't want a convention", the spokesman said publicly, "and I don't think we're ever going to have one. However, something like 'The Newstates Constitution of America' would never make it through the ratification process, nor would a parliamentary form of government." And if you readers believe this, let us just close down the efforts right now. The actions from the in-Justice system and political system as a whole already utilizes the methods and control allotted in the New Constitution--AND NONE OF YOU EVEN TRIED TO STOP THEM! IF YOU DON'T DO SOMETHING NOW, IT WILL SIMPLY FALL INTO ACCEPTANCE BY DEFAULT AND THAT WILL BE THAT! WORSE, THE CONGRESS IS CONTROLLED BY FOREIGN LOBBY AND THEREFORE, PARLIAMENTARIAN GOVERNMENT IS ALREADY A FACT AND IS MORE HEINOUS BECAUSE THE ZIONISTS CONTROL OVER 60 PERCENT OF YOUR CONGRESS.

Does the congressman's aide believe, as does the ABA spokesman, that Article V says Congress has a primary role in deciding whether to choose to ratify whatever comes out of a CC? "In explicit terms, Article V doesn't say that," said Craig's staff member. "That would depend on what the convening legislation [Hatch's implementation bill] says."

The NTU, which was accused by Gunther and Dellinger of being "snake oil salesmen" deceiving state legislatures into believing that there is no danger of a runaway CC, was reluctant to comment on the hearing. Of course, dear one, the conspirators all play the elusive game of hide and seek, show and lie in order to get you ones to give them exactly what they wanted in the first place. That is why you must know WHO is behind the organizations in order to realize the intended goal. The National Taxpayers Union is not for the citizen taxpayer in any remote sense of the definition of the word.

Adrienne Cordova, NTU director of public affairs at that time, said no one from the group attended the hearing due to a schedule conflict, this despite the fact that the NTU publicly has been the group in the forefront of pushing for CC for the previous decade. Miss Cordova said she did not feel comfortable about responding to the charges against NTU until she read the testimony herself. She acknowledged that there was a conflict of opinion among legal scholars on the issue of whether or not a CC could be limited.

However, the NTU flatly stated in its literature over the years that a CC could be limited and that any talk of a runaway convention was a smokescreen used by those opposed to a balanced budget.

The NTU was not the only proponent of a CC that missed the hearing. Now isn't this interesting? No member from Craig's staff attended. The Washington Times, which editorialized extensively over the past years in favor of a balanced budget amendment and a CC, had a reporter at the hearing but failed to report on it in the newspaper.

According to Times reporter Tom Brandt: "We didn't have time to produce a story on the hearing. There was a time and space crunch. Besides, it was not a pivotal hearing". But the Times did run an article the following day about a seminar by the Cato Institute, supporting a CC.

### **BILL PROVISIONS**

Hatch's bill, cosponsored by Senators. Dennis DeConcini (D-Ariz.) and Strom Thurmond (R-S.C.), provides:

- \* Within 45 days after Congress decides that a sufficient number of valid petitions to call a CC have been sent by the states, Congress must pass a concurrent resolution calling for such a convention. This resolution will set the time and place of the meeting and indicate the "subject matter of the amendment or amendments" for consideration.
- \* Delegates will be elected in the manner of Congress's representation: two at large from each state and one from each congressional district. Members of Congress and those "holding an office of trust or profit under the United States" will not be permitted to be delegates. Delegates will "in all cases, except treason, felony and breach of the peace, be privileged from arrest' and "shall not be questioned in any other place" on anything said at the CC.
- \* The President of the Senate and the speaker of the House (in 1984, George Bush and Tip O'Neill, respectively) will convene the CC and preside until delegates elect an officer.
- \* Delegates will take an oath to "comply with" the Constitution.

- \* Delegates will get paid a salary equal to that of members of Congress, as well as any travel expenses--from the U.S. treasury. If such sums are not available, the costs will be "apportioned" among the states.
- \* Procedurally, each delegate has one vote. Minutes will be kept (in the tradition of James Madison's notes on the 1787 convention), and the CC will meet for no longer than six months unless Congress passes a resolution extending that time.
- \* No amendments may be proposed other than the "subject matter" stated in Congress's concurrent resolution calling the CC.
- \* Upon notification of the CC's actions, Congress must within six months decide, as provided by Article V, what mode of ratification it prefers, or reject the CC's proposals. If Congress refuses to facilitate the ratification process and the states believe the CC's proposals are consistent with Congress's original orders, the states can file a lawsuit.
- \* Proposed amendments become law upon ratification of three-fourths of the states and any state can rescind its ratification up until that time.

Let us leave this for a rest please. We can continue on this topic at our next sitting as I do not like to cause the chapters to be greater than this in length.

## **THE SPIRITUAL WAR**

REC/T #2 SANANDA

WEDNESDAY, MAY 30, 1990 4:00 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 287

Let us continue please. I Am Sananda and I come in the golden radiance. I have come to feed a starving world the food which will nourish all men back unto health and strength. So be it. So lost is man that he sees not, nor does he hear...he moves about his daily life in arrogance and avarice...never giving thought to other than the satisfying of the basest of needs. Did not the Father tell you it would be thusly? Indeed so, and it shall get much, much worse...so bad will it get that the ugliness of man's thoughts will be worn like a death shroud for all to see...still they will deny and turn from me. Oh poor, poor of spirit man, how I have wept for thee! Yet it now is the time to dry of the tears and roll up of thy sleeves and get to the business before thee of putting to right that which has been spoiled.

In every quarter the sword shall strike, to the very bone of evil, for it shall be a war, a war beyond all others. I speak not of a literal war, though that will manifest also, for it must come to pass as collective man wills it...I speak here of the spiritual war between myself and the one Cast Down -- for his army has all but overrun the planet in every quarter and if it were not true that all is possible within God, then surely the battle would already be lost. Hold firmly in knowledge that God is All and All is possible

within his Being, for he works in ways which are complex beyond description, yet simplicity itself in the sheer beauty of outcome. Oh man, oh man I beg of thee to hear these words being offered by my brothers who come to assist you -- take the hand I have outstretched, let me lead the way, for I have walked the path and I know well the pitfalls. Come to Father in petition, for he hears All, knows All! What have you to lose? Your pride? Pride goeth before the fall, and the fall this time will be the fall for a very long time in your soul counting -- hold firmly to the Light which I Am and ask for guidance, for surely you will be shown the way. The path ahead is dark indeed, yea even black, yet the tiniest spark lights of the way and with an army of men sparked with knowledge the path before you may be traversed in splendor and glory. Amen.

Let me speak of Fear, for it is fear that paralyzes man to not even read that which is offered to feed the starving collective -- does not the Bible, your own Holy Book, ill named, give you instructions for receiving of Spirit? If ye demand in the name of Holy God for all darkness to remove itself from you and call on God or Jesus to shield thee while you read there is naught to fear...hear me, there is naught to fear! If you were to do this with all you read you, man in general, would come into wisdom and understanding much sooner and the spark of hope would be kindled -- for remember, with God there is always the hope of the Great Transformation. Hold it in your hearts dear ones, hold it in your hearts.

Hear what Spirit says unto Spirit, hear what Light says unto Light, hear what thy Lord God says unto thee -- his peoples -- for God so loved man that he granted free will -- won't you come back into the wisdom to use of it in kindness within love, toward community in purity for the greater good? Oh, would that these not be mere abstractions but actual fact. In time man will gain the wisdom to act responsibly...how many hundred, thousand, million will die first? How many?

I take my leave, be at peace, I hold you close.

I Am Sananda  
Do you hear me?

## **THE RETURN TO GOD-NESS**

REC/T #1 SANANDA

THURSDAY, MAY 31, 1990 7:50 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 288

Are you settled? Please let's effort at an earlier start. Thank you. I Am Sananda, and I come in Radiance. Yes, Thomas, I Am Light. Let us begin.

Long has man been rebellious. Even before the pirates were the Vikings...and always it has been the same...rape, pillage, plunder -- sex, drink, and money. How much has man changed? How much has he? "Oh, but we are civilized, educated." Oh, are you?

Ask the Panamanians about civilized behavior and you will get a far different response.

There is only one way that man will ever become civilized, and that is through a return to Godness -- a return to God and the Laws laid forth long ago in your counting. The question is, will man turn back toward God in time... for look around thee, do you see it changing? Do you? How many among you would give up one thing you do to move toward God? How many will give up even one beer a day to be closer to God? "Oh, anything but that one beer, Lord." Oh? How about sports, dirty movies, judging others, or or or...? I thought not.

While the ones who stand back and cast stones at these workers bringing forth the Word in integrity, yes, I said integrity, those casting of the stones are drawn further into the web of deceit, the lie itself. When will man tire enough of his plight to want to know truth? Then, when will he get off his rear-end and actually seek it out? You have forgotten how to even find out in your sluggishness for you have slept far too long, far too long indeed. And now when you go to the bookstore you find a barrage of books, entire New Age sections...where do you go for it? Who do you read first? How do you know what you are reading isn't the figment of an overactive imagination? One book tells you to sit quietly and breathe for twenty minutes, another tells you to give up everything, while still another tells you to pray hard...yet still, you hear no voices, hear no angels singing. What do you do once you have reached the point of really wanting to know? The answer, dear ones, is that you sit in the Light of God, which I Am, and you ask to be guided to the truth. And do you know what happens then? Well...you'll meet someone who just read a book that's perfect for you, or you'll go into a bookstore and one particular book will verily seem to jump off the shelf to you, or you'll be driving and suddenly get an idea to check something out and there you will find a newsletter that speaks to the heart-place.

Don't you see? Don't you see, first there must be the asking, the opening...then all else will be added unto thee. But man, collective man, has forgotten how to ask, so independent and arrogant in his wisdom, his educated ways...and so the stumbling blindly continues, in a fog filled maze, never knowing which turn is the correct turn. Oh man, please, please hear me -- ask of God, God the Father is real, He is real! Not only is He real, but He hears you! If you actually pray, even if you feel you do not know how to do so, if the desire or wish or intent matches the heartplace it is done in that instant! It is granted! Prayers are answered and shun any who tell you otherwise. Now I am not saying that the church evangelist is the only one who knows how to pray and where you should take lessons...man does not need those kind of lessons. Man needs an opening of the heart. Man needs to learn how to ask for help, as well as how to receive it. There is no loss of dignity in asking for help, dear ones. There is a loss of dignity in the confusion of daily living without asking for and receiving help. Don't you see?

We must come back into a way of life that allows for the neighbor to help of the neighbor rather than war against that neighbor. Don't you see how it could be? Nay,



mostly man does not see, for the lie has been fed to you from birth...and if it is not loud, and fast, and filled with bullets and blood it is not exciting. Oh dear lost children, come home to me...come back to the gentleness of love, brotherly love. That is not to say don't ever fight, for the time is coming when ye will have to fight and take up arms...but defense of country and family are another matter which I shall discuss later on, for now we are speaking of community and the return to cooperative effort of man to live in brotherly harmony. Does this seem wishy-washy to you? Does this seem abstract? Does this seem a pipe-dream -- that is because the TV and movies have trained you, yes, I said trained you to want more conflict -- for the media has ingrained confusion and conflict in the peoples and it will come to a stop before I Am through with that which I have been sent by the Father to do. So be it.

It matters not to me whether you believe what I say unto you...for all will come into their own understanding, one way or another. How painful, how drawn out that process is is entirely up to you. Don't you see how it could be? Oh lost, lost ones, come back, come back.

The so called 'light at the end of the tunnel' is much more magnificent than anything you've seen on that dense place. Try opening the heart in compassion and love for one another and see if that tunnel doesn't open in your life. What have you to lose? Only your soul, only your soul.

Be at peace little one. We will continue.

I Am Sananda

I am come with an army!

## **THE REVOLUTION OF THE SPIRIT**

REC/T #2 SANANDA

THURSDAY, MAY 31, 1990 9:50 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 288

Let us continue, please. I Am Sananda and I come in the full Light of our Father.

Conflict lies ever to the surface of man, it is a part of his very being. Man has forgotten the inner peace that comes with full knowledge of your connection with God...the impact of your daily lives is ever upon thee, constant bombardment, motion, activity, noise. It is rare indeed today that man will slow of himself long enough to even attempt to hear that inner voice that cries from within him to make that connection that has long been lost and forgotten. Man must come back into memory. And when that small spark of memory springs forth, then the journey homeward may begin. Then the realization of the lie is possible. For man has become so enamored with the lie that he knows not the truth that is before him in full radiance. Yea, man himself seems to fear the very light which is the source of his being.

Please do not misunderstand what I tell thee. I use man to mean men and women, it is not sexist, it is a generic term, please.

Man has become so comfortable with the darkness that he confuses the life in the cave for spirituality, when in fact returning to God is a journey out of the cave and into the full light of day. Oh the wondrous journey before man if he will but awaken in time to change the marching masses. For it is thy own destruction that lies, yea, at thy very doorstep if ye do not take up responsible action.

Do I speak of revolution? I speak of revolution of the spirit, revolution of the spirit that will move man to act so responsibly that it will preserve the very Republican form of government guaranteed by your Constitution. Do not let this be put aside...your very lives and future are on the bargaining table. Hear me, I implore you!

Let us break 'til later this day, you are fragmenting, I need full focus. Thank you.

I Am Sananda

Will you awaken in time?

## CHAPTER 14

REC #2 HATONN

FRIDAY, JUNE 1, 1990 10:11 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 289

Hatonn in the Light of Radiance and truth to speak of timely matters before we go further in this document. It is fair that the public readers have the same information which I have given unto this small group. You of the public must begin to understand and know that which is foisted upon you. I will be very brief for I will give no in depth information at this writing for our needs for time are pressing for this Journal.

### LOOK VERY CLOSELY

As you watch the "summit" unfold, be aware that the Gorbachevs which are presented unto you are impostors. It is more of the cover-up of the elite world conspiracy to defraud you of the masses. Look very closely at the pictures as they are usually taken from distance and "close-ups" in the press are not current pictures. Further, you will note varying degrees of mannerisms which are copied and perceived deception is countered with "they are weary", etc., etc. There have been MANY impostors set forth in important places and we will devote an entire section of a forthcoming Journal to that fact--we have not time in this one. Reagan was a replacement, Nixon was a replacement and the Pope of Rome is a replacement. It is time for the awakening. I invite all of you who know the truth of this to now come forward and confirm this that the public can come into comfort with the truth of it.

Moreso, the meetings will be held at the private facility of Camp David where "you the public" will never know who attends. The guidelines and decisions are already made and in place from the meetings of the Trilateral Commission and the Bilderbergers who met in May for this very purpose. This is just another segment to lead you blindly into thinking great world change is coming about. All you need do is look to the countries floundering in the abyss to know the truth of it. Even the world earthquakes have been set forth as distractors--what of killing a few peasants?!

It is time for "you the people" to take these things seriously and stop your dawdling and dreaming and "wishing" it would all go away and leave you to your hapless meditations. No, it will not go away and you had better begin to look very carefully at just WHO ARE YOUR ENEMIES FOR YOUR FREEDOM IS ALL BUT "DOWN THE TUBES"!

Oh, you don't believe this? You had best look around you at that which is being perpetrated--it matters not to me! You the people are the ones marked for enslavement--not me! THIS IS THE PLAN IN ACTION, DEAR ONES-- IN ACTION!!

You think you can't be fooled? Oh yes you can--easily! All you have to do is look at the "fabulous fakes" who entertain at parties and talk shows--it is easy to deceive the masses for it is so far-fetched in concept that "they" know you won't take notice but rather cheer and whoop and roar approval for the crumbs of peace they will toss out to you. When will you have had enough? How long must the daring ones, such as this scribe, carry the cross? When will you wake up, world? This "game" is all but finished and, so far, the dark conspiracy is ahead a million to one.

The "planners" set it up so that the stuff shown on T.V. is neither interesting nor informative--note that the lead heading on CNN was that Jane Fonda attended the elite dinner-party and sat with the "great" ones. Could that be that she beds with Ted Turner who owns CNN and is a brother-friend now of David Rockefeller? Why was Henry Kissinger next in line at the banquet table--taking charge of all conversation? WHO DO YOU THINK WILL RUN THINGS AT CAMP DAVID--EVEN WITH THE IMPOSTORS? OH MY, LITTLE BLIND MICE, HERE COMES THE FARMER'S WIFE WITH THE BUTCHER KNIFE! AND WORSE, THE TAILS HAVE NOW BEEN SEVERED RIGHT UP TO YOUR PROVERBIAL "NECKS"- -DO YOU NOTE ANYTHING MISSING - LIKE PERHAPS FREEDOM? SO BE IT AND SELAH!

Back to the Constitution Rip-off, Dharma, just to make a few points of "proof". Be ye so blind as to not check into it? Yes, most will be that blind and later wonder what hit them--it is thine free-will right to do whatever you desire! Oh yes, God most certainly will allow you to fall, for that is your choice!

### **REASON TO FEAR**

There is a good reason for patriots to fear that the drive for a Constitutional convention is actually an attempt to destroy your Constitution by legalizing what the government has already done. First of all, the Constitution already mandates that the budget be balanced so this is truly nothing but a facade to fool you people into believing this is a way to "require balancing the budget". As far back as 1984 this information was given to legislators such as Larry Craig and Ron Paul, etc., and this was unknown information to them--most people at any level simply have no idea of what is in the Constitution. Worse, the higher one appears to progress up the ladder of position, the more is given unto staff to research and it never occurs to staff to investigate such things.

### **POLITICAL REALITIES**

Although no legislator or staff member has been able to refute any of the facts presented them that the Constitution already mandates a balanced budget, not one will publicly support the state rate tax or convey to Americans this information. The most common excuse for remaining silent is that "political realities" are such that the formula could never be invoked, or that it would be "impractical" to do so.

The aides to several members of Congressional Leaders United for a Balanced Budget (CLUBB) admitted that it was unlikely that their bosses could back away from supporting the call for a Constitutional convention to balance the budget because, "it wouldn't look good to admit he was wrong after all the time and energy he invested."

A number of CLUBB members claim they really want Congress to pass its own amendment and that the idea of a Constitutional convention (CC) frightens them. Rep. Mickey Edwards (R-Okla.) said if one more state passes its petition to Congress, he would personally try to get a state to rescind its call; Ron Paul said he thought the balanced budget amendment was "worthless" but that he supported the convention call "for public relations reasons". Dear me, this was in mid-1984. Do any of you remember anything about it at all? Then don't come forth and tell me "they can't foist off impostors upon your blind side!"

There would be real cause for concern even if Congress passed its own balanced budget amendment--you see, the ones in Congress do not want a balanced budget; they like it the way it is with no answering to be done to the public. Why do you think the entire thing is structured by the foxes for the foxes? They DO NOT want a balanced budget--they want a CC to wipe out all the freedoms they have not yet destroyed.

### **BIG SCAM**

Let me tell you about the situation a bit for the problem may have been overlooked in the S&L and Pension Fund collapse.

One of the biggest scams that the taxpayer has to finance is the U.S. government securities and bonds issued when the government borrows money. These T-bills and T-notes are issued by and large to banks and other wealthy groups and individuals at no risk to the investor. These investments have been encouraged and pushed and encouraged and pushed! "Take stock in America", your impostor President Reagan pleaded--buy and spend and "save the economy". If he really had cared, along with the other free-loaders, they would have been urging you to invest in your failing industries, which would be a real risk but at least "honest". As it is, the average American, who could not afford to invest himself, has to pay dividends on these government securities to the wealthy, and theoretically, has to pay the principal when these bonds are redeemed. You can see the result in the S&L bail-out alone and this is only added on top of that which you have already been supporting.

The most heinous criminals of your world are now being slapped a gentle reassurance to the fingers, their felony charges reduced to slapped charges" so that no Constitutional or legal rights are in jeopardy, and they go to Club Fed to continue tennis lessons and have a bit of R&R at your further expense. Meanwhile a Texas black man is sentenced to \$10,000 in fines and 99 years in prison--FOR TRYING TO STEAL A PACK OF KOOL CIGARETTES--HE DIDN'T EVEN GET THE CIGARETTES. THIS IS YOUR CURRENT JUSTICE, DEAR ONES--WHEN WILL IT BE YOUR TURN TO HANG?

THERE IS AN ALL OUT EFFORT TO TAKE DHARMA AND OBERLI'S PROPERTY AND KILL THEM FOR THERE IS NOTHING WITH WHICH TO LEGALLY "CHARGE" THEM. WE CAN'T EVEN LET THE PROPERTY AND HOME GO INTO THEIR TITLE BECAUSE THEY WOULD PLANT DRUGS OR OTHER INCRIMINATING EVIDENCE AND SEND THEM AWAY FOR LIFE. WHEN THE PROPERTY COMES UNDER CONTROL, IT WILL NOT EVER BE PLACED IN THEIR NAMES OR CONTROL SO THAT THERE IS NO LEGAL WAY OF CONFISCATION. YES IT IS SAD, BUT IT IS THE WAY IT IS!

You see, thus far they could prevail--for they have followed the instructions we have given them from corporate structuring to divesting of all assets--right to the kitchen food. If you have nothing they can find (which has been easy in this instance for they have "had" to set it up in this manner for they have nothing--all has gone forth for the work), they cannot or will not bother to continue the harassment.

There was a time--(ask Eustace Mullins) when the FBI would just get you and lock you away as insane and that would be the end of that. These ones are a bit too known to do that little trick for all the rest of you would be out there at all the mental prisons looking for them. Mr. Mullins was not alerted to the conspiracy until years had passed whereby he escaped by the sheer will of God placing him out of their path sufficiently to hide him. Ignorance is sometimes more effective until ones come into realization of the mission. If ones do not understand soon enough and continue to work "outside" the shield, they will be removed as has been Dr. King. Oh, it wasn't association with this group--it was the last document he has written and couldn't get published through the usual routes. His truth telling finally got too dangerous to the "system". These are confirmations you the public can get from two-legged participants right in your midst--you do not need listen to a space cadet! Further, the conspiracy will always send workers within the group to spy and tell. It doesn't matter too much in this instance for we know who it is and who they tell. Further, the computers are wired for instant surveillance, the phones--the walls themselves. We are doing nothing but efforting at writing and building good business activities. Frankly, we are not in the least interested in the conspiracy--OUR MISSION IS TO AWAKEN YOU SLEEPING PEOPLE AND BRING THE WORD OF TRUTH--WE INTEND TO DO NOTHING ELSE. WHAT IS DONE--YOU WILL DO OR IT WON'T BE DONE. IT IS ALREADY NOW TOO LATE TO STOP THE WORD OF TRUTH FROM GOING FORTH. AHO!

The balanced budget amendment would, if added to your Constitution, legalize the further swindling of you the taxpayers. There are many other negative aspects, also. Let us overlook the current perturbations of distraction in a world perceived to be moving toward freedom--it is a lie of lies and let us not get sidetracked into the matter. Let us effort to stay on this subject. You can see by just what is given unto you in tid-bits of non-truth--that the war is in no manner off. Two thirds of all people on Earth are marked for annihilation--and all of you fall into that category--just the elitist are

planned survivors--any of you still can't believe they would send forth a couple of insignificant impostors? Dear me, what does it require to get your attention?

### SOVIET LINKS

This portion which I shall simply project in full quotes, was written by one we shall hold in security, in June (11th), 1984:

Quote:

Information linking proponents of the balanced budget amendment/Constitutional convention to British and/or Soviet influences should be of concern to all Americans interested in preserving our Constitution.

The National Taxpayers Union, the group mostly responsible for the states petitioning Congress to call a Constitution convention, should be investigated more closely to reveal whether their push for a convention goes beyond a desire to "balance the budget."

Several members of NTU's original board of advisers included Noam Chomsky, a leader of the anti-Vietnam War movement; Ernie Fitzgerald, a 1960s "whistle blower" on defense waste; and Karl Hess III. (*Hatonn: Oh, it looks good so far? Remember, all these are set up and funded by the same source--your deadly enemy!*) All three had close ties with the Institute for Policy Studies (IPS), a liberal think tank. In 1982, IPS hosted a gathering in Minneapolis of Soviet scientists and KGB agents. Also included on this advisory board was Murray Rothbard (*Hatonn: Yes, be patient--I shall get on with this man for he is touted as "big, big cheese by the Von Mises Institute*), a noted libertarian economist. NTU is notable to espouse "libertarian" viewpoints.

NTU's founder, Jim Davidson, who is now canvassing the states to get a 33rd state to petition Congress, was educated at Oxford University and now co-edits the newsletter "London Washington Report" with Sir William Rees-Mogg.

### REDUCE AMERICA

There are those who believe that some British have never given up on once again reducing America to one of their colonies, strange as it may seem. (*Hatonn: Remember, G.B. is the largest "foreign" owner of U.S. business/property/assets in the world.*) Efforts to hold a convention to revise the Constitution began as early as 1788--a year after its ratification. The first attempt was made by Albert Gallatin, best known as treasury secretary to Thomas Jefferson. Gallatin, an immigrant from Switzerland, came from an oligarchic family with ties to British intelligence. The reason Gallatin wanted a convention was the same as those promoting a convention today give: that Congress was spending too much, resulting in a national debt that must be reduced, and that it needed restraints imposed to cut its budget. (*Hatonn: But*

*you see, as far back as that, they very carefully did not utilize the powers already laid forth in the Constitution.)*

The political theories of Gallatin, including "fiscal conservatism" are carried on today by such "conservatives" as economist Milton Friedman, Federal Reserve Board Chairman Paul Volcker and Rep. Jack Kemp. *(Hatonn: Keep in mind the very people referred to in the section on the "Rockefeller Syndicate".)* These individuals, and in fact, most Republicans and "conservatives" today, are not espousing American economic principles but are rather promoting British monetarism. *(Hatonn: They also dived off into Austrian economics which was a direct dovetailing with the British methods who owned the cartel from the original Rothschild Foundation. This is also why Dr. John King was taken-out! He called the lie and became respected as hitting the truth of it and he was becoming too respected in his own right as the economist who told truth!)*

Friedman began pushing the concept of a "flat rate tax" back in the early 1970s, along with a Constitutional amendment to balance the budget.

### COALITION

Now endorsing the call for a Constitutional convention to balance the budget is Richard Viguerie's Populist Conservative Tax Coalition, which includes an umbrella of about 75 other conservative leaders, including Howard Phillips. These "conservative" groups also promote the flat rate tax (un-Constitutional because it allows wages and salaries to be taxed, and dangerous because it could be hiked up to whatever percentage is desired very easily--and the 'big-boys' would have their way around it by incorporations) and fraudulent balanced budget amendments, and have also recently formed a public alliance with a "conservative" party in ISRAEL.

Other groups interested in rewriting our constitution include the Committee on the Constitutional System, which includes in its membership Robert McNamara, Lloyd Cutler and Douglas Dillon. They'd like to change our form of government from a republic to a parliamentary democracy and plan to unveil their program by 1987--exactly 200 years after our first and only Constitutional convention.

### IN THE WINGS

Rexford Guy Tugwell's "Newstates Constitution of America" is waiting in the wings should a convention be held. It was promoted by the tax-exempt foundation known as the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. *(Hatonn: Of course a lot of you supported it; it sounded good didn't it? So be it.)* A copy of that model constitution, which makes the practice of religion a privilege and certain freedoms usurped from the people at the whim of government, is available, along with a line-by-line analysis. *(Hatonn: Just hold on with us and keep reading--it is all going to be in this Journal before the end.)*



The Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions has now changed its name to the Aspen Institute for Humanistic Studies, but it has not changed its desire to scrap the U.S. Constitution. In a 1978 interview, the Institute's President Joseph Slater remarked that, "In the next decades, not just years, we will be concerned with a fundamental review of the U.S. 'Constitution'--with a small and big 'c'."

Questioned on Tugwell's book "The Emerging Constitution" Slater replied: "I have read some of it. I do not subscribe to some of the proposals. The fact that he has written it makes it interesting material to review as many of us go forward and look at that particular thesis."

### **INFLUENCE**

To those who would dismiss the Aspen Institute as a non-influential think tank, consider some of the members on its National Commission on Coping with Interdependence: Henry Kissinger, who recently led the Central American commission whose report Sen. Jesse Helms has exposed as a blueprint for socialism financed by the U.S. taxpayer, and Daniel Boorstin, former member of the Communist Party who is now the librarian of Congress. Also friendly with the institute is the ubiquitous Robert McNamara.

Its chairman is Robert O. Anderson, who funded a group called Citizens for America. That group is led by Lewis Lehrman, a board member of the Heritage Foundation. Lehrman co-wrote the book "The Case for Gold" with Rep. Ron Paul.

### **COMMISSIONERS RULE**

Helmet Kimpel, President of the World Service Authority, which advocates global government, said in a January interview that he favored a Constitutional convention to rewrite our Constitution. He said he was undecided as to what vehicle encompassing a global parliament that could pass laws superceding those of other nations, with "commissioners" administering world government.

Economists pushing for a national industrial policy have advocated the use of such commissioners. Such an industrial policy, where the government would join with leaders of industry and labor to dictate industrial policy, is gaining widespread support in Congress.

Other groups advocating new constitutions include the World Future Society, which is having a "one-worlders" convention in Washington in June, and the Association to Unite the Democracies, which is endorsed by Sen. Barry Goldwater.

### **ARGUMENTS WRONG**

Two points that Constitutional convention advocates mention to calm fears of a runaway convention are that whatever comes out of a convention would have to be

approved by Congress and by three-fourths of the state legislatures, and that neither would likely approve anything that would usurp our rights guaranteed by the Constitution.

But their arguments are incorrect: Article V of the Constitution, which provides for the amending of the constitution, excludes Congress from ratifying anything emerging from a convention.

But Congress does have the power to decide the mode of ratification, which means it can decide to have whatever document emerges from a convention to be ratified by state conventions rather than by state legislatures.

The only precedent we have for what might happen at a Constitutional convention is the 1787 convention. The delegates were instructed to amend the Articles of Confederation in specific ways, but once behind closed doors, they illegally exceeded the authority granted to them and ended up throwing away the Articles and writing an entirely new document, our U.S. Constitution. The convention proceedings were held in secret, and Madison's notes, the most accurate record of the convention, were not released until 30 years later.

And finally, would a Constitutional convention be an opportunity for "the people" to participate in the political process?  
END QUOTE.

OH WHAT TANGLED WEBS THEY ARE WEAVING, WHEN FIRST YOU ONES ALLOW DECEIVING!

Oh Dharma, really chela, your media even slipped and told you that Noriega is an impostor who somehow "eluded" two massive armies to end up in the Pope's embassy. I am disappointed in you--I shall assume you are simply overworked.

I will however, allow for a rest at this point for the writing started very early this morning regarding other matters. I will move to stand-by. Thank you for your service as this concludes this chapter at any rate.

Salu,

Hatonn to stand-by and clearing frequencies, please. Saalome.

**GOD IS WITHIN**

REC/T #1 SANANDA

FRIDAY, JUNE 1, 1990 6:30 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 289

Then let us begin. Good morning, Thomas.

Man has long...(Please identify yourself. If you are of darkness I demand that you remove yourself in the name of God-Aton.) I Am Sananda, be at peace. For I come this day in the Radiance of the gracious Father. May we proceed?

Man has long searched to find meaning "outside" himself. He has been drawn to look to the stars for that meaning. Ancient astrologers thought that by somehow drawing charts and maps of the various placements of planetary bodies that this would somehow indicate pulls and influences which would give a fuller understanding of man's purpose. My beloved ones of Earth, the Father is within thee, He is within thee. I said it almost daily in the time of old...the Father is within. When will man quiet himself long enough to listen to that voice that is crying to be heard? When will man come to know that his life may be lived in harmony and fullness and abundance if he will but listen to the voice...for the divine spark within man is exactly that, divine.

So little man knows about his own soul, his own journey on this place. For it is the density of this place that leads to such forgetfulness that purposes are lost, meaning clouded, and heart's broken. It needn't be this way dear ones. But in order for man to regain his soul connection there must be true intent or desire. Only through a desire to align with what you refer to as the "Father's Will" will the internal "opening" take place that allows for hearing that voice within. For man is ever seeking fulfilment -- it is the return to God that all men seek. It is just that man forgets what it is that brings real happiness, fulfilment, peace. When I view your place there is such great sorrow, a wall of tears pours forth, and the calls to Father to help, help--please, Father, help! Do you think that God does not weep? God ever wants to bring all of his creatures home. And further, God refers to his creations as creatures. Are you offended by that? Why would man be offended by that, for I, Jesus Immanuel Sananda am a creature of the Father? You will come into your understanding and knowledge. It is the cries that have been heard by the Father. The prayers are answered, for he has sent his beloved host of beautiful beings to help you. Won't you hear them? Won't you listen to how it is possible to move back to grace for life with and near the Father rather than away from him into the dark coldness of evil, pain, and suffering? Do you not long to surrender up your strong willed actions to guidance by that inner voice that calls to you to love another? Is kindness such a difficult thing for you ones?

Man has a long journey back into the way of community. You must come back into the desire to work for the good of one another. It is not a difficult concept, truly. If you live in a small township, does it make sense to cheat a customer? Does it? Do you think that type of behavior will not come back on thee ten-fold? You have forgotten what friendship and good business are about. But you will remember, you will remember. It's the pain and hardship of the journey before you that my brothers effort at easing. Won't you listen to the "better way" being put before you? The times ahead are difficult indeed and you will need to come into community, friendship, good business...for these will be the very things that will allow you to come through this Transition with your vehicles intact.

Do you realize how much energy man expends in the casting of stones at others? Oh, would that this same energy be spent to build a wall of stone, or a house of stone, poor misguided man, how you have strayed from your path. The forest is thick and deep...we have come to light of the path that you may journey through. There is naught to fear, but action, constructive action is required...or what lies before you will be painful and hard to swallow indeed. Regain of thy God given courage. Regain of thy love.

In the Light which I Am  
I Am Sananda  
I Am Thy Lord God

## CHAPTER 15

REC #1 HATONN

SATURDAY, JUNE 2, 1990 9:00 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 290

Dharma, let it be known that we sometimes spend as much as half an hour clearing space of dark brotherhood. I come in Radiance and henceforth in the Journals, readers must know that we write nothing without first assuring the area is clear and the frequency clean. It does, however, take room in the Journal and there is no need for such repetition as we work from one chapter to the next. Please remove this from the text each day if you choose to do so. I leave that in the hands of the editor. I want no distraction from resource of truth as in, "I don't believe in space men or UFOs." Forget the source if it pleases you--truth is truth and herein lies truth. I care not that which is your religious status.

You dubious ones had best be coming into realization that there is a God in the Heavens and you haven't the vaguest idea from what you are "taught" as to who and what He IS! That is a major portion of the Global Conspiracy plans--to infiltrate, discourage and mislead you. Anyone who tosses this work aside for reasons of "space belief" or "religious doctrine" are making grave errors indeed for we are lumping all your troubles into one kit bag so you can smile, smile, smile all the way to the solutions. Recently the stones marked "fakers", "evil" and "false" are shed like snow from Teflon. Proof of our words of truth are all about you now and more confirmation pouring in daily--personal attacks are still painful and dastardly--they no longer slow of our work. In fact we daily now, pick up new workers and new writers and our energies radiate the joy of grace.

To relieve Dharma and give Thomas unto his task, there will be much from Jesus Sananda sprinkled through these Journals. You ones need the spiritual strength--Esu Jesus Emmanuel Sananda is not of any spiritual cult or doctrine--He is Universal Truth and Light made manifest! You ones will simply have to come up from your dungeon of lies and receive of the "modern-day" Christos Great Spirit. Of course He will bear a different label with the Natives and other cultures--your "languages" are Babelized! You had best look most closely at those who would urge you to denounce this material for they are going to be disclosed very soon now as the true workers of darkness.

GOD WOULD NOT LEAVE YOU IN A PRE-HISTORIC SITUATION WHILE YOUR WORLD IS BROUGHT DOWN BY "MODERN" TECHNOLOGY. ONLY THOSE OF SATAN WOULD TELL YOU SUCH A FABRICATED LIE! DO YOU HAVE TO MARCH THROUGH ARMAGEDDON? THAT, DEAR ONES, IS STRICTLY UP TO YOU! IF YOU DO NOT GET WITH THE GAME--YES! ALL PROBABILITIES POINT TO TOTAL BATTLE; YOU CAN CHANGE OF IT IF ENOUGH OF YOU COME INTO KNOWLEDGE OF THE TRUTH OF THE CIRCUMSTANCES AND REFUSE TO ALLOW OF IT. WE WILL CONTINUE TO

GIVE YOU THE UPDATED HAPPENINGS AS THEY HAPPEN ONCE WE HAVE FINISHED GIVING YOU A PERUSAL VIEW OF WHO AND WHAT YOUR ENEMY OF EARTH TRULY IS. SO LET US CONTINUE PLEASE.

### **WHO ARE THE CONSTITUTIONAL DESTROYERS?**

I have given you the Trilaterals, Bilderbergers, Council on Foreign Relations, Bolsheviks and Zionists. Now let us examine players from this very day.

Have any of you heard of Richard Thornburgh? Do you know who he is? Well, he is the chief legal operative of your United States of America--he is the U.S. Attorney General.

Is it possible for an individual to function honestly and competently as Attorney General, when he has worked closely with groups devoted to overthrowing the U.S. Constitution? What might ordinarily be a hypothetical question suitable to classroom civics discussions, has taken on a real urgency, my friends, now that Richard Thornburgh is serving as the nation's chief law officer.

Since before his appointment and certainly since his appointment by George Bush, Thornburgh has trampled on the Constitution by promulgating the "Thornburgh Doctrine" (this is not tongue in cheek--this is true), which maintains that the U.S. has the right to invade another country and kidnap foreign nationals suspected of disobeying set-up (even though unConstitutional) laws. He has campaigned vigorously to strip U.S. criminal defendants of any constitutional rights and to expand "white collar crime" prosecutions of savings and loan officials, industries in violation of environmental regulations, defense industry executives, and others--only you, the little people, are destroyed and at total risk. Where do you think the IRS gets all that authority to ransack homes, arrest and persecute citizens and destroy lives?

Again I repeat: the basis of all Conspirators who want a Constitutional Convention is to sneak in the laws within a new Constitution regarding taxation that are presently un-Constitutional without you of the public ever learning of the difference. THE TAXATION LAW OF INCOME TAXATION, THE 16TH AMENDMENT IS NULL AND VOID! IT IS UNLAWFUL AND TOTALLY UNCONSTITUTIONAL IN EVERY ELEMENT AND/OR FRAGMENT. THE IRS IS A PRIVATE CORPORATION, JUST AS IS THE FEDERAL RESERVE, AND HAS NO CONSTITUTIONAL AUTHORIZATION WHAT-SO-EVER! "THEY" HAVE TO HAVE A CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION IN ORDER TO BRING THOSE LAWS DOWN UPON YOU AND AUTHORIZE THAT POLICE FORCE AND THEY KNOW YOU THE PUBLIC WILL NOT ALLOW OF IT IF YOU KNOW ABOUT IT! NOW, WHO WILL PAY ATTENTION?

Thornburgh is, and has been, a member of every group listed above and more. He serves as a Zionist mover and shaker. His contempt for constitutional principles is reflected in his past involvement in two outstanding groups which I have just written

about at length: the Committee on the Constitutional System (CCS), and the National Taxpayers Union (NTU). These are the vanguard of the campaign to undo the work of your Founding Fathers.

### **THE CONSTITUTION MUST GO**

The CCS was established by former Carter White House *counsel* Lloyd Cutler in the early 1980s (yes this will be repetitious but you still don't have it all straight, my friends, and you MUST have it in understanding), to fulfill the aims he had laid out in the Fall 1980 issue in *The Council on Foreign Relations* Journal, **FOREIGN AFFAIRS**. There he sharply criticized the U.S. Constitution for creating a political system that permitted the average citizen to have too much influence over elected officials (yes, this says exactly what it means!). "This", he complained, "impedes the imposition of policies which the Establishment elite deems necessary, but which would be politically unpopular, such as deep cuts in Social Security and other austerity measures." "Thus", Cutler argued, the constitutional system should be scrapped and replaced with something less susceptible to constituency pressure, such as the British parliamentary system." Right from the as-er, horse's mouth in black and white print!

Now, Thornburgh---he was a very, very active member of the group's **BOARD**. Thornburgh is clearly behind Cutler's overall aim already underway, to change the U.S. government to facilitate austerity measures--for you the people, not the elite. This last comes directly from Peter Schauffler, CCS coordinator.

Official spokesmen for the CCS and NTU report that Thornburgh became involved in their efforts because of his long-standing commitment to an amendment to the Constitution *to require a balanced federal budget*. See how good you are getting, chelas? You picked it up instantly this time through--**NO ONE IN THE ELITE WANTS TO BALANCE THE FEDERAL BUDGET--IT IS THE VERY LAST THING THEY WANT TO HAVE HAPPEN--THAT IS THE EPITOME OF THE WORST OF ALL NIGHTMARES INDEED.**

Presented as a panacea for the nation's fiscal woes, a balanced budget amendment would create an even bigger mess than now exists and every one of the CCS, NTU, CFR, AND, AND, SOBs are fully aware and know they don't have to have it--if--they can just change the entire Constitution in convention.

Under current *DEPRESSION* conditions (oh yes you are!), real production is rapidly collapsing, and the tax base along with it, so that balancing the budget would require increasingly savage attacks on defense and social spending, leading to further shrinkage in revenues.

It was, however, Thornburgh's touted commitment to the balanced budget insanity which brought him into the NTU. This group played a pivotal role in orchestrating the effort to get state legislatures to adopt resolutions calling on Congress to convene a second Constitutional Convention, to adopt a balanced budget amendment--and herein

into the trap fell the poor misguided ones who "thought" they were working toward a good clean-up of the government--foxes raided again and ate the hens--only the chickens remained.

Let me spill a bit more garbage on you; Thornburgh started an NTU spinoff called "Citizens for a Balanced Budget Amendment" (knowing already that a balanced budget is a full-blown ARTICLE in the Constitution). Thornburgh, then governor of Pennsylvania, served as co-chairman, along with Richard Lamm, the former Colorado governor who leaped into notoriety with his 1984 call for the elderly to "die and get out of the way". (No, I jest not--you of Colorado must remember the flap.) This, in fact, is the primary motive behind the balanced budget amendment drive: to force through such lethal cuts in spending that lots of people will have no choice but to "die and get out of the way". Anybody still feel safe and secure in your free democratic governmental system?

Even before that, in 1986, Thornburgh had given favorable testimony before the New Jersey state legislature when it was considering a resolution to call for a Constitutional Convention.

Thornburgh's anti-Constitution activity has drawn fire from groups such as the Sons of the American Revolution--a development which has not gone down well with Thornburgh's co-conspirators. An NTU staffer bitterly complained that "right-wing crazies in red polyester slacks" are "out to get" Thornburgh, by "trying to show that he is an evil person" because of his involvement with the CCS and NTU. Immediate arrangements were made to infiltrate the organization--just as they will any you involve yourselves with--and begin to cause trouble and bring them in under the conspiracy system by placing leaders of their own in the top slots. It is already in motion for the group you will share with in July--do not be foolish enough to form a coalition--you can work diligently without forming any coalition with anyone!

Indeed, the same "right-wing crazies", along with a coalition of liberal groups, have succeeded in getting two out of the 32 states which had endorsed the "Con Con" resolution, to rescind them. Despite these setbacks, a NTU official recently gloated that there is a good chance several other states may soon adopt such resolutions.

With the Attorney General in their corner, the enemies of the U.S. Constitution may soon rack up some important new victories.

I TELL YOU RIGHT HERE AND NOW--THESE GROUPS ARE TERRIFIED THAT THE AMERICAN PEOPLE ARE GOING TO REVOLT ON INCOME TAXES AS UNCONSTITUTIONAL AND POUR THAT SAVED MONEY INTO STOPPING ALL ATTEMPTS AT A CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION ALLOWING REWRITING OF THE CONSTITUTIONAL FREEDOM LAWS. NOT SUCH A BAD IDEA, PERHAPS? IT WOULD SEEM TO ME THAT IT IS ABOUT TIME YOU OF THE CITIZENRY STOP UNLAWFULLY FORKING OVER UNCONSTITUTIONAL FUNDS INTO THE CRIMINAL HANDS, BUT THEN



PERHAPS I AM TOO ENTRENCHED IN THE BALANCED LAWS OF THE COSMOS TO SEE AND UNDERSTAND THAT WHICH YOU MUST CONSIDER "THE BETTER WAY TO GO"!

### HIKE TAXES

Well, Mr. Kissinger is evasive "about tax hikes" as laid forth as orders to Bush from the Trilaterals and Bilderbergers. Now why would Mr. Kissinger have a confounded thing to say about increased taxes? The Bilderbergers heaviest thrust at their May meeting was to insure that taxes are raised and that "Cheney" keep troops in Europe.

Well, I can see that even if we run longer into overload, I must tell you more about the Bilderberger meeting even if I give you no thorough background as to the Bilderberger empire which was founded by the Rothschilds.

Don't be fooled by the contradictions, however, it is ALL the Global 2000 Plan well underway. (Ed, please make a notation to locate and extract this portion for a later Journal dealing with these groups more in depth and we will save the scribe a couple of hours of re-writing.)

*THE MOST DEADLY ORGANIZATIONS TO YOUR COUNTRY AND VERY LIVES ARE THE WORLD ZIONIST ORGANIZATION (WZO) ALSO KNOWN AS "THE JEWISH AGENCY", ALONG WITH THE ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE (ADL) OF THE SAME SOURCE--THE ZIONIST JEWISH GROUP. THESE FALSE-JEWS ARE THE MOST DEADLY ELEMENTS ON YOUR GLOBE AND THEIR POWER COMPOUNDS BY THE HOUR. THESE ARE THE ONES WHO GO INTO ACTION WHEN KISSINGER SAYS "SHUT UP THAT WRITER, WHOEVER IT IS"! THEY MAKE YOUR KGB, CIA AND FBI LOOK LIKE PRE-SCHOOL DROPOUTS! NOW, IS ANYONE IN THIS GROUP MORE SERIOUS ABOUT CAUTION AND PROTECTION? WELL, DHARMA AND OBERLI CERTAINLY ARE!*

Let me just give you a little side-line tid-bit to show how "had" you are in your ignorance and sheltering of truth. Let me just quote a little news item from the SPOTLIGHT, May 28, 1990--no big deal, just a little "TAX TIP":

"Someone should tell President Bush that if he wants to collect many many millions of dollars which are presently not being paid, he might start looking at the World Zionist Organization (WZO), an agent if not actually part of the Israel government, which acts with total immunity from U.S. taxes even though it is an illegally unregistered foreign agent. In fact, contributors to the WZO (also known as the Jewish Agency) can deduct their contributions from their income for tax purposes. The WZO, even while illegally settling Jews on occupied Arab territories in direct conflict with U.S. policy, also operates at full steam in the domestic arena and has been accused of terrorism (boy, is that a mild statement), in this country. Its low profile boss, Jacques Torezyner, believed to be the most powerful and

influential Israeli operative in the United States, reputedly directs all Mossad operations here."

Now anyone could have told you that:

"The State Department says Israel continues to violate the rights of Palestinians and that the deaths and injuries inflicted on the Arab population of the Occupied Territories were avoidable. The State Department noted that Palestinians were under martial law while Israeli Settlers and Israeli forces killed 304 Palestinians last year, while Palestinians and other Arabs killed only 13 Israelis."

How is that for your State Department recognition of a "little" problem?

By the way, another digression to update you little sleepy-heads for we should make sure the ongoing Panamanian "freedom invasion" not get lost to memory. Remember those "tiny few" Panamanian citizens who got in the way of military gunfire last December? Well, look what is dribbling out now and it still is insignificant compared to truth--but who will hear? It certainly will not make news on CNN or NBC! Even I shall protect the source but this is widespread fact in Central and South America and widely published as in El Siglo newspaper:

*"Panamanians exhume invasion's victims: Angry families of Panamanians killed in the Dec. 20, 1989 U.S. invasion began exhuming bodies of those buried in mass graves, and, according to the headline of the normally pro-government newspaper, El Siglo, of May 7, '4,000 bodies will be unearthed from one mass grave; some cadavers were bound.' The paper described the first two days of excavating only the first of many mass graves in the Jardin de Paz cemetery in Panama City.*

'The exhumation is being carried out by the Committee of Families of Victims of the Invasion, whose president, Isabel de Corro, told El Siglo: 'We have begun with the common grave at Jardin de Paz, and we will continue with the rest until we are able to bury every last body in a dignified manner. These patriots deserve a special place among Panamanians.'

"In just the first two days, 122 bodies were found, including three that were bound hand and foot. El Siglo commented, 'Everything indicates that they did not die in combat, but were killed in cold blood.' UPI ran a story on the exhumations and said that 'unofficial estimates [of dead] are between 2,000 and 4,000.' (Ho hum-m-m!)

The U.S. official estimate is that fewer than 100 civilians were killed in the invasion."

Of course you can't figure out who is who, but I can and I can give YOU some hints. Carlos Andres Perez, President of Venezuela with its neighbor, Colombia and

Nicaragua, is Henry Kissinger's "Trojan Horse"! Further the plan is to bring down Colombia and Nicaragua quite efficiently and quietly. Remember the new President Chamorro? That nice lady just elected recently? Well, her most important friend is President Carlos Andres Perez of Venezuela and he has become her guide and confidant. Er-a-hum, Mr. Perez just met in Washington with Henry Kissinger at the end of April and got quite a few marching orders from Mr. Kissinger on May 3rd--yes, less than a month past and again just before the Bilderberger meeting in May. (11th-13th).

### **BACK TO THE BILDERBERGERS**

They had their little top secret meeting at the Harrison Conference Center and the talk of raising taxes never left the forefront of the discussions.

The Bilderbergers claimed credit, and rightfully so, for Bush's recent agreement that, "Everything would be on the table," when the White House and congressional leaders would meet in the "Budget Summit" on May 15th--just two days after the close of the Bilderberger meeting.

This is important so please pay attention: They also talked of how the United States would be 'chastised' at the economic summit of the seven leading industrialized nations in June. There, all global economic problems are to be blamed on the U.S. budget deficit; and tax-hike calls are to be the centerpiece of international demands on the United States.

And then further set-up of you the people: The President would continue to maintain expensive, long-range nuclear missiles and the immensely profitable strategic defense initiative (SDI) with Gorbachev at the big Summit meeting just ended. All sides know the money does not go into SDI but it is such a massive black hole in which to dump the funds stolen from you the people.

Like their brother group, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg group discovered the issue of environmental deterioration. Those who were born to fortunes measured in the billions, thanks to ancestors who raped the environment in the oil and smokestack industries, embraced the Trilateral report on the environment because the potential profit in cleaning up the mess is IMMENSE!

A funny thing happened on the way to the Bilderberg forum. White House Chief of Staff John Sununu, who is outspoken in his opposition to spending billions of tax dollars on overseas environmental projects, was summoned to his first-ever Bilderberg meeting for the express purpose of being pressured to change his position--watch out now!

House Speaker Tom Foley, who also attended the Trilateral Commission meeting in Washington in early April, was summoned as well to the Bilderberg meeting to be briefed on strategies for raising taxes.

Bilderberg men strongly prefer a dramatic increase in the federal income tax but recognize the "political difficulties" this would cause Bush after they had set up his "no new taxes" campaign in the first place--but no one expects politicians to mean what they say anyway. By the way, they even proclaim sympathy for Bush in this matter "for after all, Bush as a member of the Trilateral Commission, is one of our own."

But, "George will do all right on the environment--he has to buck a bit now for the sake of the right wing', said a tall, lean and gray-haired Bilderberg participant inside the Harrison Conference Center--in a most knowing manner as he shared the attention "with Henry Kissinger".

"Whether the money comes through the World Bank or otherwise, the United States will pay its share for global environmental clean-up", responded the man of medium build standing beside him.

Both then agreed that "Dick" goes along with "us" on getting as much for SDI and long-range missiles as possible--oh, well, yes--that is Richard Cheney, Secretary of Defense--who had just made those promises to the Trilateral Commission at their immediately earlier meeting.

"And he will keep his troops in Europe--as many as he can," commented the tall dark stranger.

"About a world war for the environment, George will have to do some grandstanding about U.S. spending money right now, and you know why don't you?"

"Well yes, he is going to raise taxes in some way--something we have wanted for a long time. He will have enough problems from the right on that. We've gotten the word on that."

### **OOPS!**

The Bilderbergers also "took credit" for the International Monetary Fund (IMF) recently raising its quotas on member nations by 50 percent on May 8th--just a day before the secret manipulators began gathering for the Bilderberger confab.

The increase in IMF quotas would be \$12 billion for the U.S.--20% of all nations' input.

The Bilderbergers' discovery of the environment came as no surprise. Their brother group, the Trilateral Commission, had issued a report for members to use in pressuring their governments to spend huge allocations of taxpayers funds on environmental projects worldwide. These projects will be profitable only to the brokers, bankers and other financial manipulators who happen to compose the bulk of the secret groups'

membership. The IMF is actually withholding funds from the starving, for food, if the nations involved refuse to meet the requirements for environmental capitulation.

### **YES, IT GETS WORSE**

The Trilateral report called for members to use a wartime analogy in urging quick billions to be spent. When a nation's security is threatened militarily, it said, nations instantly marshal all their resources. The same should be done in a global fight to save the environment, according to the report.

Now, chelas, is, however, the time to get your proposals in for compressed earth machines, greenhouses for environmentally sound food growing, water conservation, sewage reclamation, et al. Energy "efficiency" will become big again if you insist on it and can hide the truth of it by hooking up originally into the grid so the nit-wits think they are still ripping off you-the-people! God works in mysterious ways His wonders to perform. If you utilize the laws they have re-written for themselves, we can build a fine city in post-haste manner with exceptional business practice and creative accounting and tax-sheltering corporate good-sense. If WE cannot learn, who can?

Pushing this potentially profitable issue is easy for the world shadow government. The Trilateral Commission and the Bilderberg group share many of the same leaders--how handy. All are men of immense influence and many are themselves high government officials. In addition to little Danny Quayle, Foley and Sununu, many high officials of the State and Defense Department are known to participate in an intensive integration in the meetings of both groups.

### **DOMINANT FORCES**

David Rockefeller is the dominant force in the Trilateral Commission (at least on the surface-not to detract from Mr. Kissinger's hidden power), while he shares power with the Rothschild banking family and European financial moguls in the older Bilderberg group. Both groups meet each spring to plan global strategy. And you thought your government made the laws and plans, sic sic.

Other world figures known to have attended the Bilderberg meeting included Queen Beatrix of the Netherlands (interruption and reminder: The largest investors in American business are in order from top to fifth: England, Canada, Australia (all British), then The Netherlands and Japan), Queen Sophia of Spain and the prime ministers of Austria and Belgium.

Now what came out in your news-press regarding this meeting of the most powerful persons on your globe? One statement: "No statements will be issued or press conferences held."

### **NO SWEAT!**

Despite the flimsy apparent balkiness of Bush and Sununu, the Bilderberg men remained complacent and smug in their confidence that the U.S. government would follow their dictates---and they have the Iran-Contra affair and Oliver North ready to squeal if there is even a hint of trouble in "seeing the merit of playing ball" as well as Mr. Noriega in the background just dying to tell his tales on Bush!

"I tell you, we do not have to worry about George, either on the environmental project or the tax issue; he will do all he can in his own way," came the resounding confidence from a short and stocky, smiling attendee with initials H.K.

The American leaned over and told his European colleague within the group-- "Domestic politics requires Bush to do 'certain things' but it will all come out all right--you'll see." There were several additional comments by the American regarding, "Problems with the American 'right', a subject that was much on the Bilderberg's collective mind--but after all, Quayle was set up for the game and not by a George Bush, my friends.

### **BAD NEWS FOR QUAYLE BASHERS**

The presence of the Vice President at the meeting is terrible news for those who are urging Bush to dump Quayle from the 1992 ticket. It means that the international elite takes seriously Bush's pledge to keep him on the ticket and the prospect that Quayle will be elected President in 1996--after all the President is simply a directly "handled" puppet. Why do you think Quayle runs around the southern Americas to all the elections, etc.--that's where the Cartel sends him.

Meanwhile, the global agenda of the Bilderberg group and the Trilateral Commission is clear.

Taxes, in some or many forms, are to be increased for Americans. The new revenues are to be justified by the "deficit". But never in history have tax increases actually been used to reduce deficits; without fail, such increases are used for new spending, as the Bilderbergers are already planning. The new revenues are to be used for two main purposes:

To send billions to the Third World countries to enable them to pay interest on their bank debts, as well as on new environmental projects from which the international financiers expect to reap huge new profits; and

To send still more billions into the East-bloc countries to help them recover economically from more than seven ruinous decades of communism--ah ha, THE INTERNATIONALISTS WILL ENJOY IMMENSE PROFITS FROM THE "JOINT VENTURES" ALREADY PLANNED AND IN MOTION. Your own country has just been sold out to cheap labor and the buying up of previously state-owned enterprises at bargain-basement prices is already allotted and dispersed by secret contracts and agreements--and you are simply left holding the bills and a collapsed nation! So be it,

world--'tis no longer an "American `thing"--the entire globe is at stake and has been drawn and quartered.

Doom and gloom? Oh my goodness YES! YES, YES, YES!

You think a few can't do it? Well, you had better look around you--they just did! You and your Constitution are already dead and buried in their plans, my friends--it is up to you what you do about it; for ours is to tell you how it is--yours is free-will to do whatever you want to do--or not do as the case may be. Perhaps you better just go back to listening to the old boys and girls who spout that "to be" and come into personal balance and sit, is IT. But I assure you--the Conspirators have no intentions of allowing anyone to "sit and be" anywhere! There won't be any "good old welfare", my friends--you are marked for annihilation: no more and no less! Ponder it most carefully and then put that rock aimed at this scribe back down where it belongs--in a shelter system to save your assets!

Leave this for this portion; we will have a group this afternoon. Thank you, Dharma, for dual service this day. Walk in light, chelas, for the road gets bumpy indeed and we must find better security as ones still want to treat this as a little romp through the primroses; nay, it is as serious as you can get.

Salu,

Hatonn to close out please. I will be available at 1:30 please.

**ACCEPTANCE, TOLERANCE, JUDGEMENT,**

**DISCERNMENT**

REC/T #1 SANANDA

MONDAY, JUNE 4, 1990 6:10 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 292

Let us begin, please. I am Sananda, I come in Radiance, I come in the light of the Father, which I Am. Blessings be unto all children of the Word, for the glory shall be theirs. Forever and ever, amen.

I wish to speak to ones, this day, on acceptance, tolerance, judgment, and discernment. This writing is intended to be for the smaller group, but may prove to be of value to a wider circulation...I place that in your hands for decision.

The human ego is a dangerous adversary to man. Let me divert. I always refer to man meaning hu-man, men and women equally, always. Please do not get "hung-up" on the term. For man, when he comes into truth, particularly so, feels somehow superior. Always remember that all are equal before God. It is always a question of balance, ever walking the path in light with the Laws of the Creation. Man ever wants to live

his truth, which in most instances, when a little knowledge has been gained, means foisting it aggressively on every passer-by. No! There is a direct correlation between ego and aggression. For protection of the ego is primal to man...ever have the layers of insulation been gathered about him to ensure safety of self within "the world". When I said, "Love ye one another," and "Judge not lest ye be judged," I did not say, "Love ye one another except for so and so." I did not say unto thee, "Judge not except for him and her and him." All comes back unto self! All! When will man put away such foolishness and learn to live and work together, for the journey contains great difficulty. Honor one another, do not attack one another, honor one another. Hear me!

Too, I tell thee to listen and hear one another, listen listen listen, for I tell thee that the one that hears not the other most often has the most to learn. So be it.

"But Father, how may we discern and not judge if our discernment says something is amiss?" I am asked by others..You do not judge, you confront in light and truth with God as your shield and if you are unable to resolve your differences you part ways in peace with blessings...nothing more, and certainly nothing less.

The task before thee is great indeed requiring ones of ALL skills and understandings. Would you limit God? Would you limit your own growth by having only those in your midst who would say, "Yes, yes, whatever you say?" Think!

Hard? Nay, truth. Take your brother/sister's hand and work together. But, I repeat, listen and hear one another, for if you do not clear of the air the air becomes clouded with thought-forms which come back on thee surely. Heed the warning. I need troops who can work together and I will accept nothing less, for I Am Thy Lord God and I command thee to put ego and pride to the side and move forward together in the Light which I Am -- for great is the mission -- I expect much from mine ones and **if ye can not stand of the heat get out of the kitchen!**

I believe I have made mine point. Those who have eyes, see; and ears, hear. So be it. If the toes feel pinched, check of thy shoes.

I Come in Light and Truth. Get on with thy work and stop this non-sense.

I Am Sananda

Who are you? Are you sure?



## CHAPTER 16

REC #1 HATONN

SUNDAY, JUNE 3, 1990 10:00 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 291

In the beauty of the lilies life's reflection is shown; in the glory of existence is the secret tenfold shown. Hatonn in Radiance in the reflection of that glory. Dharma, look outward this day upon the Sego lilies blooming in the pasture for within is the self-contained life story from creation to transition.

However, 'tis not enough to sustain man's passage. YOU are not a lily which can "be", for its intended journey is written within its very creation. Man must journey among the thistles and if he only "be" he shall be trampled and buried beneath the debris. Ponder it carefully.

Those who would project that you bring fear and doom sayings must be cast aside from thine consciousness for they limit God and His caring and nurturing of ye His creatures. Satan lulls you to sleep in the "being", God awakens you to the alert and sends instructions and teachers which can point out the pitfalls and allow you the passage. He who would tell you otherwise is not your friend but your deadly enemy. God dwells within each--where else would He be at a time of trouble? Of course--right by thine side holding of your hand and guiding you through the path--He would not sit atop a mountain doing miracles to sensationalize thine eyes. How many have sold their souls and life work unto Satan thinking it to be of Lighted Divine God? Millions! Pacts are made with Satan who will first call himself Sananda, or Emmanuel or whatever; and the pact is made and a lifetime of work is funneled into the lie. Do not despair as ye learn the truth of it--rejoice that ye have learned of the truth of it in order to understand the difference and know of thine own journey and how to beware of the pitfalls. Give honor and praise unto those who came before and tried to bind you and could not for they are your testors and the testing is indeed hard.

The passage WITH God is a truly physical perception through the earthly passage, else He would be experiencing on a Heavenly plane and not with thee. You are the human manifestation of experience of God--He needs not physical manifestation to experience "Heaven". Yes, he is as small as your heartache and as large as your Constitution which lies in jeopardy of total destruction and with it, thine passage of freedom. God affirms the truth of it and tells you what you must do--Satan hides the truth from you, imprisons or kills the truth-bearers and insures your enslavement. Blessed ones, it is time to heed the call for some of your daring earth brothers have brought forth the warning and no one awakened! Let the sound of freedom again ring throughout your lands and ye shall be given to know the pathway back into truth.

**ARE YOU "SEEING" MORE NEWS THESE DAYS?**

Let us have a tiny quiz and see how many have seen these little notices in public print: "FBI PLANS TO WIDEN RULES FOR USE OF DEADLY FORCE: 5/18/90; The FBI, largely out of concern about drug-related violence, is planning to break its own tradition and allow agents to shoot suspects even when they are NOT posing a direct threat to the life of either the agent or someone else, according to FBI bureau sources...."

April 20, 1990 (Earth Day): "...The major presentation on the call was made by Dr. Michael Oppenheimer (Trilateral, Bilderberger, CFR) of the Environmental Defense Fund, who has served as an adviser to President George Bush's science adviser, Alan Bromley (also of all the above), and to William Reilly (most of the above), director of the Environmental Protection Agency.

"In the midst of Ibero-America's devastating economic crisis, in which even the most fundamental necessities of life cannot be met, the environmentalists called for 'reorganizing the world's economy, so as to preserve the environment.' They called for halting the use of fossil fuels, and for a 'development model' which 'would not go through the industrialization phase', adding that there is still time for Ibero-America to avoid industrialization. Recommendations included the use of ethanol and solar energy, stopping the use of cars, and reducing population growth. Participants on the call also denounced the use of nuclear energy.

"Environmentalist Jan Hartke (Rockefeller product): 'We hope to create a wave of human concern so great, so diverse, so powerful, that it cannot be ignored by political, government, and business leaders around the world.' {H: Now I ask you, how can you have industry and income if you stop industrialization?}

"WHILE PERUVIANS STARVE, EARTH DAY PUBLIC RELATIONS COORDINATOR DIANE MC EACHERN CALLED ON ECOLOGISTS TO 'COMBAT THE FEELINGS OF IMPOTENCE WHICH CITIZENS AROUND THE WORLD FEEL' REGARDING THE DETERIORATION OF THE ENVIRONMENT."

*Who ruined the environment? Was it those nasty little starving peoples? Even in the Brazilian forests--who is destroying thousands upon thousands of acres a day? Is it the little farmer who hand chops a few trees to give growing patches or the lumber industry, cattle barons, etc? Do you not see that the same ones who made massive fortunes destroying the environment are now going to destroy the rest of "you the people" and make more incredibly massive fortunes "saving" it?*

Oh, you want a little religion in viewpoint? OK, April 21, 1990: "The Fourth General Conference of the Latin American Episcopate, to take place in Santo Domingo upon the 500th anniversary of the discovery and evangelization of America, will have as its primary objective the promotion of Latin American integration, according to the document prepared by its organizers," an AP wire published in the April 17 edition of *El Occidental*, in Guadalajara, Mexico, reported.

"According to the report, the draft document prepared by the Latin American Bishops Conference (CELAM) affirms that "Latin America is a society in disintegration", and that the current political-economic crisis has taken from Ibero-America any power of negotiation or leadership in the world.

"CELAM President, Colombian Bishop Dario Castrillon (Kissinger/Zionist connection 'in-place') stated, *'WE SHOULD REAFFIRM OUR ROLE AS PRODUCER AND CREATOR OF WEALTH, LEAVING ASIDE FALSE NATIONALISMS.*' He continued, *THE CHURCH MUST BE A PILLAR OF INTEGRATION AND HAVE THE INFRASTRUCTURE TO ASSUME THIS ROLE, ASIDE FROM THE FAITH WHICH UNIFIES US...THE CATHOLIC CHURCH CAN BE THE PRIMARY SUPPORT FOR REAL LATIN AMERICAN INTEGRATION.*"

Enough? No? One more then: "5/28/90: LAW OF RETURN. In overturning a tax conviction, the U.S. Court of Appeals for the Ninth Circuit ruled that a return upon which the taxpayer claims the Fifth Amendment and other Constitutional objections is, "as a matter of law", a tax return. Ted Kimball was charged and convicted in 1987 for "willful failure to file". He had filed forms 1040 but noted Constitutional objections."

Do you even know what the above means? I thought not. Well, we will do a whole Journal on the non-Constitutionality of the IRS and Income Tax system and one thing you do not do if you are going to use your Constitutional rights, is file a tax form of any kind!!!!!! It is stated succinctly that in filing the form you have "voluntarily" entered into the payment of tax agreement.

One last item for attention. In May there were at least two meetings of such importance as to change your entire world--the meeting of the Trilaterals and Bilderbergers (these actually are only two of some fifteen different offshoots which met at summit level decision-making meetings). This is the "shadow" government that actually runs your world and how many of you readers even knew who they were or that they met? There was a media blackout as well as press blackout. This is unacceptable, chelas--totally unacceptable. Even in my own group only two or three were aware until I wrote about it.

If this continues, your nation and world will be lost and the majority of humanity will never even know why. YOU THE POPULACE ARE LITERALLY MARKED FOR EXTINCTION IN YOUR VERY LIFE PHYSICAL FORMAT--AND YOU DON'T EVEN AWAKEN LONG ENOUGH TO OBJECT. IN FACT, YOU GO IN DROVES TO DEMAND MORE CONTROLS AND VOTE FOR WHATEVER "THEY" TELL YOU TO WHILE YOU DON'T EVEN BOTHER TO READ THE CONSTITUTION WHICH YOU HAVE.

## LAWYERS

Is Justice dead? Is your Constitution in jeopardy? What do you think of lawyers in general as to looking out for the good of you, the little man? Are the jokes bearing some truth? Well, you don't find butchers, bakers and candlestick makers in Congress--you find doctors, lawyers, merchants and chiefs. **THERE ARE 181 LAWYERS IN THE HOUSE AND 63 IN THE SENATE.** I leave it to you to look up total numbers of each category in Congress for not more than one out of 10 have the foggiest idea. Lawyers dominate every legislature from sea to shining sea, my children. These parasites never have created anything but confusion and greedy confiscation of your funds. You should read the real story of the CONGRESSIONAL PAY HIKE. Get the book from Operation Clean Congress, 300 Independence Ave. SE, Washington, D.C. 20003. Please do your homework for we simply do not have the time to reprint everything. In fact, get two copies and send Dharma one for her confirmation for she continually teeters on the end of the limb. You can get 12 copies of it for \$5, so it is reasonable indeed. No, lawyers are bought and sold at every case accepted and will always sell out to the highest bidder--it is the mark of the trade. Also get RAPE OF JUSTICE by Eustace Mullins. Available from America West. We are also going to do a full review of that subject as well as Medical Murders as soon as we can get to it--we are still trying to find time to jot our piece on the Churches. Human limitations are difficult to deal with even for we of the higher brotherhood. First things first--if you don't do something about your government and the Constitution crisis, you won't need any of the other information for it is all downhill after they "lawfully" remove any remaining freedoms. So be it.

### **BILDERBERGERS**

I promised a bit on the Bilderberger background and I will give it herein. However, this Journal is getting too lengthy so it will be as brief as can be and still have comprehension. We will look into it further later and give you information where you can find your own in-depth information. It is more important that we discuss the "New States" split up planned as a major part of your New Constitution and then we will get this Journal to the public as soon as is possible for timely usage.

I urge you to not get distracted into total research and miss the point--**YOUR CONSTITUTION IS IN ITS DEATH THROES AND MUST HAVE INSTANT AND IMMEDIATE ATTENTION.** The Bilderbergers, etc., are not going to go anywhere--away; so let us take priority steps first in order. To know who they are and what they do is sufficient for you to realize the danger and details of their history can be researched at leisure. If you lose your Constitution, you will certainly have plenty of time to study them for they will be your puppet masters.

As good as anything to briefly give a rundown is just to present herein an article from *The Register, A California newspaper*. An entire portion of the Congressional Record of Sept. 15, 1971 is devoted to the Bilderbergers. Frightening isn't it, to realize it has been so prominent for so long and you didn't know? You can also get an entire book on the subject, including this particular record from the above address. Or, you can get the Congressional Record for about \$45 per year from the Government Printing

Office--or, perhaps your library would carry the record if they are requested to do so and if they do not already have same. No, I am not going to send Dharma to get YOUR confirmation; we do not have the time and she has grown to trust my truth for so far, I have not failed her in any instance!

### **WHO AND WHAT IS A BILDERBERGER?** Nov. 4, 1974.

Washington: Vice President-designate Nelson A. Rockefeller and Sen. Charles Mc C. Mathias, R-Md., are accused by ultraconservatives of being part of the Bilderberger "secret conspiracy."

What's a Bilderberger?

It may sound like the name of a sandwich but it is not. A Bilderberger is anyone who attends the annual meetings of an informal group of American and European government leaders, bankers, scholars, businessmen and intellectuals who gather to discuss world problems.

The ground rules of the meetings, since the first one was held at the Hotel de Bilderberg in Oostebeek, Holland, back in 1954, are that the whole show is off the record and that nothing will be published on the meetings.

That is why, even though prominent journalists have accepted invitations to attend the meetings--the last one held in Megeve, France, April 19-21, 1974--virtually no word has appeared in the public press about the gatherings despite the top-level credentials of those on the guest list.

For bankers and industrialists, such confidentiality is commonplace. For journalists to agree to attend under such ground rules may be uncomfortable to some purists, but background briefings are held in Washington every day under such conditions.

For politicians such as Rockefeller and Mathias, however, their attendance raises questions among their opposition on just why they attended and what went on.

Mathias, for example, has been the target of "Come Clean, Sen. Mathias", advertisements that appeared recently in both Washington D.C., and several Maryland daily newspapers. The ads were sponsored by the ultra-conservative Liberty Lobby.

The advertisements questioned Mathias' attendance at the Bilderberg conference, saying, "We know that more than 100 of the world's richest

and most powerful men attended this meeting...Your loyalty lies with your constituents, not to international bankers."

The advertisements could be the signal of a right-wing advertising campaign to unseat Mathias, who is running for reelection to a second six-year term.

Dr. Ross Z. Pierpont, Mathias's Republican primary opponent, also has criticized Mathias' attendance at the meeting.

Mathias said when the ads first appeared in August that there was absolutely nothing improper about his attendance at the annual Bilderberg meeting. The conference, he said, has previously attracted many important officials, including President Gerald Ford when he was a congressman, Secretary of State Henry Kissinger, Sens. Edward Brooke, Clifford Case, Frank Church, J. William Fulbright, Bourke Hickenlooper, Gale McGee, Mike Monroney, Hugh Scott and John Sparkman, and journalists James Reston and Bill Moyers.

"The aim of these conferences is to enable businessmen and educators and government officials (from many nations) to know each other and discuss common national and international problems", Mathias said.

In a one-shot tabloid published in September titled "Rockefeller Record" and proclaiming in bold headlines "The Truth About Rocky" it was claimed that Nelson Rockefeller and his brother, David, chairman of the Chase Manhattan Bank, were among the leaders of the Bilderbergers.

"Not so strange", the sheet said, "is the fact that of 18 Americans attending the Megeve Bilderberg conference, seven, or 39 per cent, just happened to be Rockefeller agents. That would seem to be quite a working control."

When Rockefeller's confirmation hearings are reopened after the November elections, questions will be asked.

Also characterized as sinister the "most important Rockefeller-controlled organization" which is the Council on Foreign Relations whose "entire ideological slant...is Internationalist-Socialist."

The Bilderberger meetings, Mathias press aide James Young said in an interview, were started after World War II ostensibly with the idea of "brainstorming ways to rebuild Europe."

"The meetings are held behind closed doors so the leaders can get to know each other, express themselves with candor as individuals without binding their governments or organizations to what they say," Young said.

He added, "There is a written report after each meeting but it is confidential and circulated only to those who attended the meetings."

Because he is an elected official, Mathias has made some brief comments on the meetings in response to questions. Sen. Walter Mondale, D-Minn., also has responded to questions about his attendance at the meetings.

Gerald Ford, at his hearings to be confirmed as vice president, was asked if he didn't think it was unusual to be a member of a "secret" society such as the Bilderbergers?

Ford replied that he had been a member of many such groups, from the time he was a kid in college fraternities. He described the Bilderbergers as an informal group.

A spokesman for the Chase Manhattan Bank, however, was noncommittal when asked about David Rockefeller's annual participation in the meetings ." And so it goes. By the way, in the aforementioned Congressional Record "Extensions of Remarks" is listed names, attendance, membership and relationship to Council on Foreign Relations. Keep in mind that it is, in addition, some two decades old. What think ye an organization with such power could have accomplished in 20 years?! Well, for one thing--they have stolen your Constitution and brought your world to the brink of total destruction and One World Control. They have placed the "Mark of the Beast" upon you while you slept!

### **THE SECRET NETWORK**

But can it really be so bad and widespread? Oh yes, and greater still. This whole network of One World Government conspirators comes forth from the fundamental network itself which is made up of a power-concentrating global network of financiers, academics and politicians promoting a one-world ambition.

The network includes secret and semisecret organizations like the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA); the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)--an offshoot of the RIIA; the Trilateral Commission (TC); the Institute of Pacific Relations (IPR); the Bilderbergers; the Anti-Defamation League; the World Zionist Organization (WZO)--etc., too many to list herein.

The capitalists who make up the membership of this "network" always worked in partnership with communists and socialists in the U.S. The power these energetic

leftists exercised was never their own power or communist power but was ultimately the power of the international financial coterie.

The concept of world government was enshrined in a resolution passed at the Sixth Special Session of the General Assembly of the United Nations in 1974, entitled "Declaration on the Establishment of a New International Economic Order" (NIEO). 1974??? Then why hasn't someone said something? They did and nobody listened.

They told you that this world government plan could only be achieved by means of compulsion and cruelty and were at a loss to understand why there was so little public response to their repeated warnings. Why the dumb acquiescence, even among so-called conservatives, people with opinions and attitudes which are wholly incompatible with the requirements of one-world rule?

### MAN AND TECHNICS

The first part of the answer is that the drama of a one-world imperialist ambition is only part of a vastly bigger world-historical drama in which you are all, in varying degrees, held captive. This much bigger world-historical drama has to do with technics, the skills and resources available to you in your command over nature. All human existence has been transformed by science and technology--and the process continues at an ever accelerating rate.

What you "call" your modern civilization is little more than a gigantic worldwide manufacturing and marketing mechanism, with high finance as the control mechanism--at first only for commercial transactions, and eventually for everything, including politics.

Most people in the West are so busily occupied in making this civilization function and in taking care of their private interests in the competitive struggle that they are unable to think and feel deeply about political matters. It is a civilization, moreover, in which dissent and non-conformity can be penalized in very varied and harsh manners.

Moreover, total public brainwashing of Americans has been steadily and successfully underway for decades. We shall also thoroughly discuss this topic at a later time. You have been trained to believe ALL that you are told and ALL that you are shown by the controllers of your media and to accept whatever with no notice or reaction.

One of the most important consequences of the new technics was the conversion of the whole face of the globe into a field of operations for the newly industrialized nations of the West, producing an age of rival imperialisms and colonialism.

A global environment was created in which it was only to be expected that dreams of one-world government would take shape. Further, it would be sold to you in such manner that you would buy it hook, line and sinker--now you are dead fish on the line and will eat it, as poisoned as it is. Not only will you eat it but you will demand to



have it as "your human right"! Oh, how they laugh at you blinded lemmings headed for the cliff into the sea. For with money the single repository and instrument of great power, and available in hitherto undreamed-of quantities, it now seemed possible for the intellect to control and shape world history as a whole, as hitherto it could influence only the separate histories of separate nations.

There is even a word in your language for this daring concept: "historicism". Whether or not this historicism is feasible, whether or not it is in conflict with the ultimate realities of human nature, therefore also of history itself, is an issue which few modern thinkers have explored at depth but which has formed no part of debate for the politicians or the media.

It is painful, is it not, to find that ones who brought you all that wondrous "truth" of nuclear winters and etc., etc., and had you building gigantic receivers in case there might be ones in outer space, are all a part and parcel of the lie? Oh yes, ones such as Sagan are totally a part of the conspiracy and the lie!

### **BUT WHERE DID IT ALL BEGIN?**

A world revolutionary movement which has produced an age of conflict and suffering without any precedent in recorded history bears only a very superficial resemblance to world government enterprise as originally formulated and launched toward the end of the 19th century. But you need to know how it all began, and by whom it was begun, if you are to understand how and by whom it was converted into something quite different--the "network" or "conspiracy" with which the world now has to contend.

The conspiracy, much of which remains to this day, if only in name, had its origin in the mind of Cecil John Rhodes, the multimillionaire who founded De Beers, the giant South African diamond mining sales conglomerate, and who expected his name to be immortalized in the name of a small country in central Africa--Rhodesia, now called Zimbabwe.

Rhodes, a bachelor, became the living embodiment of a purpose which had already begun to motivate him strongly when, at the age of 24 and already wealthy, he made his second will and testament.

In this he nominated two executors to whom he handed over all his money, "to and for the establishment, promotion and development of a secret society, the true aim and object whereof shall be the extension of British rule throughout the world, the perfecting of a system of emigration from the United Kingdom and colonization by British subjects of all lands wherein the means of livelihood are attainable by energy, labor and enterprise and especially the occupation by British settlers of the entire continent of Africa, the Holy Land, the valley of the Euphrates, the islands of Cyprus and Candia [Crete], the whole of South America, the islands of the Pacific not hitherto possessed by Britain...the ultimate recovery of the United States of America as an

integral part of the British empire...finally the foundation of so great a power as to hereafter render war impossible and promote the best interests of humanity."

*YOU HAD BETTER GO BACK AND REREAD THAT A FEW TIMES!*

There can, therefore, be no doubt that the entire world government movement began as a British imperialist enterprise, the idea being to convert what was then the world's biggest empire into a single world state.

By the time he wrote his seventh and last will, Rhodes had come to the conclusion that the best method of raising the British empire to the position of a world state was the promotion of a system of education at Oxford University where young men, carefully selected from universities all over the English-speaking countries, including America, could be brought together and inducted into the exciting mysteries of his grand vision. On second thought, after an interview with Kaiser Wilhelm, scholarships were also to be made available to a number of German students to pre-empt any possible opposition from that quarter.

There was no mention of a secret society in the last will, because a secret society had already been set up with Rhodes as leader, plus a "Circle of Initiates", and an outer circle or Association of Helpers" later to be known as the Round Table Organization. Thus, the central part of the secret society was established by March 1894.

There is a listing of the influential men who were drawn into that golden and diamond-studded circle of the chosen few, all dedicated to the attainment of Rhode's visions of the British empire as a world government. I shall not list them herein for time saving but it is all documented. In fact there is a great volume of work by one Carrol Quigley: TRAGEDY AND HOPE, which is wondrous in its comprehensive truth. It is however, now removed from the public and can only be obtained through a private source who asks to be left obscure. Since it alone is some 1,400 pages in brief format, I think you will be grateful that I only hit highlights from dissertation and excerption from such a volume. I will make information available to America West and ones with great interest can inquire. As you might guess, the volume is extremely costly.

### **RUTHLESS IDEALISM**

The idea of a network, including a secret society working for world government, had its origin in Rhode's mind, but not the idea or ideal with which it was inspired. This he acquired as a student at Oxford University when he came under the influence of a hitherto obscure writer and lecturer on the subject of art, John Ruskin.

The Ruskin brand of idealism was propagated with the fervor of a new religion. Thus Lionel Curtis, writing of Lord Lothian, one of Rhode's strongest supporters: "He held that men should strive to build the kingdom of heaven here in Earth and that the leadership in that task must fall first and foremost upon the English-speaking people."

Now does it come clear where the bigotry was really instilled in the human heart--Englishmen, dear ones, are "white".

Worse, and most importantly, Ruskin's worldly gospel, with its promise of the kingdom of heaven on Earth, came at a time when the teachings of Darwin and others had shattered the foundations of orthodox Christianity as a personal faith, leaving many people, especially the educated classes, groping for some belief that could infuse existence with a sense of purpose and direction.

You find, therefore, that the visionary utopianism of Ruskin's "English idea", as understood by Rhodes and his circle, had much in common with the Marxist-Leninist gospel which is equally rationalistic and equally motivated by the notion of establishing a "kingdom of heaven on Earth", the ends of both being regarded as so noble and important as to justify even the most dubious methods.

As events were to show, Rhodes and his instruments did not scruple to employ the foulest means to precipitate an armed struggle in South Africa which would create instead a precipitate upon Earth". It was a war of aggression which cost the lives of thousands of British and Boer soldiers in the field, plus the lives of an even greater number of women and children in the concentration camps necessitated by Lord Kitchener's scorched-earth policy--without which the Boers could never have been conquered. I referred to this in a prior Journal.

Dreams of the future bliss of all mankind were sufficient in their motivating power to turn South Africa for many years before and during the Anglo-Boer War into a snake-pit of wickedness in which all the basest impulses in human nature flourished as never before in centuries, one of the biggest and most poisonous of the serpents being a phenomenon that has plagued the world ever since--a prostituted press used as a weapon of political warfare.

In South Africa came forth a new thing--newspapers owned, controlled and operated by a small body of men with the direct aim of bringing about conflict. An elaborate factory of misrepresentation and withheld information for the sole purpose of stimulating British action.

To those unacquainted with the mechanism it may seem incredible that with modern means of communication it has been possible to poison the conscience and intelligence of a world. But when it is understood that the great presses receive and are controlled with information almost exclusively from the offices of the conspirators themselves, it becomes logical indeed.

There was a gallant General, Sir William Butler, who resigned his post as commander-in-chief of British forces in South Africa because he saw that the British people were being drawn into a conflict that would do them and their country no good, and who wrote in his autobiography: "No one knew better than I did all we had suffered from false information during the preceding quarter of a century. . .[Now] all at once I was

brought face to face with this old evil multiplied to a degree I could not have imagined possible, no longer sporadic, but systematized, gigantic, unscrupulous, powerful in means of execution, directed to one end, that end fraught with possibilities of the gravest kind."

Nature permits and even prescribes, it would seem, whether or not true, the use of violence and deception in conventional warfare, but, as Rhodes and his associates demonstrated at Britain's great cost, peril ensues when methods of evil are used inside a society, when those in power feel morally justified in systematically deceiving their own people, convinced that they do it for the benefit of all. Is your skin crawling yet? How about those neck hairs? Does anybody give a hoot?

Nevertheless, there is a significant difference between the main results produced by western imperialism before the turn of the century and such as have been produced by a world-revolutionary movement no longer dedicated to the task of building on the foundations of the British empire.

Western imperialism, the British more so than any other, although bound to prove an appalling misadventure, did have some important positive aspects. Like Roman imperialism nearly 2,000 years earlier, it was also creative and constructive to a great extent. Satan always liberally sprinkles good among his thistles. In Africa the slave trade was suppressed, agriculture vastly improved, plagues and epidemics were eliminated greatly and a lot of good came from the changes.

Destructiveness, on the other hand, has been the main feature of the one-world revolutionary movement by which the "English idea" was supplanted--hence an age of conflict and suffering without any precedent in recorded history.

You can now see that the fatal flaw in Rhodes' world-government enterprise was the factor of deep secrecy. This he is said to have copied from the Jesuits and from secret societies like the Illuminati and Freemasons, whose inner workings had been exposed about the time of the French Revolution a century earlier. For it was this factor of secrecy which made it possible for Rhodes' "network" to be penetrated and taken over and used for purposes very different from those envisaged by its founders--including the total dismantling of the British Empire which was to have been a model of the New World Order.

*NOW, I AM GOING TO SAY SOMETHING TO YOU WHICH IS MOST UNPLEASANT INDEED. IF A THING IS "SECRET" IT IS NOT OF GOD! GOD HAS NO "SECRET ORGANIZATIONS". GOD IS TRUTH IS TRUTH IS TRUTH--OPEN FOR ALL TO SEE AND PARTAKE! SATAN IS SECRET AND DECEIVES THROUGH THE SHROUD OF SECRECY.*

*ONES ASK ME OF THE CURRENTLY SPOKEN OF MYSTERY SCHOOLS FOR THE CHOSEN FEW AT THIS TIME IN HISTORY--THE SECRET SCHOOLS TO WHICH A SELECTED FEW SHALL BE LIFTED OFF TO ATTEND AND BE RETURNED*

*FILLED WITH MIRACLES AND GRACE A FEW DAYS LATER--THE BIG B-WORD!!! YOU ONES MUST STOP TINKERING YOUR EXISTENCE ON MYSTERIOUS GOBBLE-DE-GOOP. GET BUSY FIXING THAT WHICH IS UNDER YOUR NOSE. THOSE WHO PREACH SECRET MEMBERSHIP IN EMERALD CROSS SOCIETIES AND EVEN MELCHEZIDEK SECRET MEMBERSHIP AND SANCTITY--ARE NOT IN THE SERVICE OF THE GOD OF LIGHT AND CREATOR/CREATION. GOD HAS NOT SECRET SOCIETIES--GOD IS FOR ALL MANKIND AND THE BROTHERHOOD IS NEVER IN SECRET!*

Dharma, let us take a brief break for the chapter will be too lengthy for this sitting and perhaps I had better leave ones pondering the last statement. It destroys myriads of fantasy tales told by most respected ones, especially in the new age movement--forget it, God has no secrets intentionally worked to delude you or give favored-status to the "few". Yes, chelas, it IS hard to find that the lie came first and was perpetuated on the very book of lies you consider Holy! If you just deal with the facts before you today, you do not need nit-pick the rest for it will all be brought into perspective--but your Constitution won't just sit and wait for you! Salu.

Hatonn to stand-by.

## **CONSTITUTION, COMMUNITY, FAMILY,**

### **MONOGAMOUS LOVE**

REC/F #1 SANANDA

SUNDAY, JUNE 3, 1990 7:45 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 291

(Is this material I pen this day for the Constitutional book or other? Please inform me as to placement of material. Thank you.)

Yes, Thomas, you shall receive clear instructions, just pen what I give to thee and it will be most clear indeed, have you known it to be otherwise?

Community is a word which merits exploration, for therein lies the key to the rebuilding through the destruction. Why must man experience great hardship or natural disaster before the "community action" begins? Wouldn't it be glorious indeed if man worked within the feeling of cooperative venture in the day to day experience? But that is not like man, for man flourishes on hardship and struggle, not knowing that to relinquish the struggle is to regain balance.

You are entering a time where the issues of great importance will be water, food, and shelter. The building of various underground facilities for the storage of food stuffs, arms, growing seeds (non-hybrid), will become increasingly imperative. And yet the controlled media blasts ones such as a Claire Prophet for preparing - why? If the ones

in the recent disaster of Charlotte had underground medical supplies and food storage, the recovery would have been rapid indeed. And yet, what happens now is that there is not the concern or foresight to prepare, there is a disaster and in the midst of it all are devastated and know not which way to turn. Does it not make sense to you to have underground shelters, not only in the event of a war, but tornadoes, hurricanes, and earth quakes? Think!

Even the very fabric of your structures must change. You may not continue the destruction of your forests by continually building with sticks...for there is coming a time soon indeed when the steady winds will blow so hard as to knock them down without effort. There are other building materials available, such as compressed earth (adobe-like bricks, only much harder), cellular cement, and domes, geodesic domes. You will need to build more structures in the shelter of valleys, against the hillsides...get away from the fault lines (on the west coast move east of the faults), and move from thy hill tops...seek the shelter of a valley or the side of a hill. Build a dome if you are able, for the wind will not harm a dome, but do not build the dome of wood. Put in thy stores, put in thy stores. If you are able, dig a well, or two. The drought on the land will be serious indeed, without water what will you do? What will you grow? Start to build your houses partially underground, perhaps one or two levels below the surface. I am giving you instructions, as have my brothers throughout all the Phoenix Journals, will you hear? Will you act?

Most of the ones in this country merely struggle from day to day, to meet the ends. They have not the time, energy, or desire to think on these things, or the where-with-all. The city-dwellers, who will be BY FAR the hardest hit, think this is too far removed to affect them, no. And to think of taking action with these things is overwhelming. Where would I go? What would I do there? Well, while there is yet time, move away from thy cities and seek ye the shelter of the mountains. And yet, too, I tell thee ye will need of others within community that you may make it through the hardship before you. There must be a group effort put forth for the planting, or the harvest will not be wheat but thorns.

It is up to each and all that which they are willing to do or not do. I do not judge, I am giving instructions for your survival. Further, the other Phoenix Journals outline for you exactly what you must do to make it through. Read and know! Knowledge is power, power to move mountain with faith in light. I have been sent with a host to bring the children of God home. There will be the Great Tribulation before thee, yet how difficult it is depends entirely on what preparations you make now. For years there have been the soothsayers, the doom and gloomers, nay, ever it has been thus. But I tell thee surely the time is at hand during this historic cycle on your earth counting when action is required or man will perish. Do not be so foolish to think that because you feel Jesus has saved you that you will automatically be taken from this place unscathed, that is the biggest lie of all. NO! All are responsible for each and every action, and none, none may do of it for another. The brothers of Pleiades that I come with are at alert for a full planetary evacuation if the need arises, but...hear

me...the cosmic laws forbid this action except in the direst of circumstances. Anything short of that man must live or die through. Prepare, prepare.

Beloved, do not allow your Constitution to be further tattered and altered. Come back to the original document, for it was as God truly ordained it to be.

If you do not, woe unto thee, for the consequences of thine inaction will haunt you the rest of your, probably short, lives.

Won't you come back into community? Won't you come back into family values?  
Won't you return to monogamous love...is not one other glorious light to share your journey enough for you? Please, I implore you, come back unto the balance which I Am, for I Am Sananda, sent. You may call me Jesus, although I Am one with Father now and have grown much while you have slept on. Won't you come back?

Sananda, of Light

## CHAPTER 17

REC #2 HATONN

SUNDAY, JUNE 3, 1990 4:02 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 291

You ask me how things of such magnitude can be kept secret? They can't, it is that it becomes so absurd that the "secrecy" label covers the stupidity which grows and grows until mankind will disbelieve everything. In that confusion of disillusionment, all becomes valueless for the searching continues to turn up the lie--the truth then becomes too incredible to be accepted by the mind already brainwashed to disbelief. Ones cease to even think about how ridiculous a story might in fact, be. Let me give you an example in point which will jog memories in most of you and can be reminded unto the unknowing for it is quite recent in timing.

### FOR EXAMPLE

This story is true and deals with hostage release as part of the U.S.-Iran-Syria arms deal. Whatever the White House may be saying nowadays, money and weapons have been thrown into the balance of these latest rounds of secret negotiations between the United States and Iran (in other words the secret leadership thinks you won't suspect lightning striking twice in the same place) in order to obtain the release of Robert Polhill, former professor at the American University of Beirut, who was kidnapped on Jan. 24, 1987. But seven Americans, three British, two West Germans, four Belgians, two Swiss, one Irishman and one Italian are still being held hostage, not to mention the countless Lebanese and others who have also been kidnapped and whose fate is clearly of no interest to the White House and most other Western governments.

Polhill is the first American hostage to be released since Nov. 1986. The last hostage was released as part of Oliver North's infamous "Arms for Iran" operation. Polhill, his colleagues, and others were subsequently kidnapped as the result of the exposure of what became known as the Irangate scandal. In order to politically survive the consequences of the scandal within Iran and prove his "revolutionary" good faith, Iranian President Hashemi-Rafsanjani personally had become involved in hostage-taking and, for example, ordered the kidnapping of Anglican Church mediator, Terry Waite, in Jan. 1987.

Polhill's release was part of the most recent stages of American-Iranian negotiations which have been going on with numerous interruptions ever since 1986 this is enough to set the stage.

The governments of Pakistan and Algeria were the go-between the United States and Iran. In Iran itself, the Swiss and Japanese embassies were called on to deliver messages. By late Feb., a deal was struck. On the military front, it involved delivery of large shipments of cluster bombs from Pakistan, originally coming from the stores of



the U.S.-based International Signal and Control corporation of James Guerin, a maverick businessman whose companies have been used for the last decade by the U.S. Central Intelligence Agency in the Middle East and South Africa. Teheran, on its side, sent additional financial support and military deliveries to the Hezbollah in Lebanon.

### **AH, AND THEN THE INFAMOUS FAKE PHONE CALL**

None of these negotiations were smooth. In mid-March the deals almost went sour when the story of a direct phone call between the White House and Teheran became publicly known. Intelligence sources report that the White House had decided to make it public in order to preempt a scandal, floating the line that the President had talked to an "Impostor". In reality such a phone call had been reportedly agreed to at the last meeting in Pakistan. The plan was that Bush and Rafsanjani would get on the phone as the final confirmation that the deal was on.

The White House initiated the call, and Bush spoke with Mahmoud Rafsanjani, the Iranian President's brother, and Foreign Ministry official, Sheikholislamzadeh. The choice of Mahmoud Rafsanjani was no coincidence. He had been chosen by his brother to negotiate with the Lebanese Hezbollah. The phone call meant that he could additionally carry a verbal commitment from the U.S. President.

Fearing that contents of the call, which was obviously monitored, would be made public by the radicals around Mohtashemi, the White House decided to go public with its own perverted version that Iran had initiated the call and that nothing had come of it.

Meanwhile, to cover their own involvement in the affair, too, the Iranian leadership sponsored a wave of articles depicting the ridiculous efforts of Bush to get in touch with Iran at all cost. "Is another Irangate in the making?" the media trumpeted.

At the same time, yet another game of manipulation of the public opinion was going on concerning Iraq. Timed with the latest round of negotiations in Pakistan, and the reaching of some kind of agreement, the U.S. news media discovered a great Iraqi military and political threat to the entire region. The game was easy enough: The arrest of a few Iraqis at London's Heathrow Airport and widely publicized reports that Iraq was about to deploy a nuclear weapon, were sufficient to convince the Iraqi leadership that their country was coming under severe attack.

### **OF COURSE IT GETS WORSE**

There was actually more to it: American intelligence had provided Baghdad with precise information about an Israeli attack in the making. The information was provided by Washington in full knowledge of the effect it would have on the Iraqi leadership. A few days later, Iraqi President Saddah Hussein fell into the trap and went into a lengthy diatribe against Israel, threatening to annihilate with chemical weapons--

just the kind of threat that worldwide media could use to further corner the Iraqi Tune in tomorrow, same station, same time and hear the explosive conclusion- - - -.

Well, OK, since you are paying attention - - - -

That Iraq, equipped with chemical weapons, represents a regional danger, is true enough. Iraq's neighbors along the Persian Gulf are nervous enough about that prospect. Yet no one raised the real issues of the whys and hows of such a campaign.

How is it that 90% of all of the companies supplying Iraq with deadly weapons are American? Why was it that, while this had gone on for more than four years, it was exposed just now? Why was it that, at the same time that Baghdad was involved in developing such dangerous weapons with American technology, Washington had taken the political decision to become increasingly dependent on Iraqi oil, whose supplies to the U.S. have more than tripled since 1986?

And was it a coincidence that just a few days after Polhill's release, Bush sent a personal message to Saddah Hussein underlining his commitment to maintaining good relations between the two countries, just as the day before the U.S. State Department had sent a memorandum to the Iraqi authorities assuring them that Washington was pressuring Israel to the utmost not to attack Iraq?

By the way, has anyone noted that Polhill, who was fatigued, etc., but in great health when he came back into American hands--and now he has serious cancer? He will also be terminal, dear ones, for he is set up as an ultimate martyr! In this world you may be better off with the enemy if you can figure out who and which it is. I'll assure you of one thing--you are NOT better off with the American government!

Denouncing, Iraq was therefore just part of a broader game. It had several purposes: First, it could create a general environment in which, compared to Iraq's potential madness, both the Syrian and Iranian leadership would appear moderate. (Israeli reports about Syria's ability to deploy chemically equipped Scud-B missiles were conveniently ignored.) After all, even if both Syria and Iran possess exactly the same kind of weapon, neither Syrian President Hafez al Assad nor Hashemi-Rafsanjani were indulging in the kind of diatribe used by Saddah Hussein. Oh, you read something different in U.S. News and World Report--well, you'll also find that the top people at that publication are listed members of the Trilateral Commission, etc., etc., etc.

No less important, it paved the way for the next major U.S. offensive in the Middle East, together with the Soviet Union: the imposition of an Intermediate-range Nuclear Forces-type treaty over the entire region, effective over both Arab and Israeli missiles--except Israel doesn't care for this particular solution. So be it.

### **THE WASHINGTON-DAMASCUS-TEHERAN AXIS**

A direct result of this campaign has been Washington's ability to throw all caution to the wind in underlining the need for good relations with the terrorist states of Iran and Syria. The environment had been created, and a gesture was just what was needed; the release of Polhill was that gesture. Prior to it, Bush had sent a personal message to Hafez al Assad on the 44th anniversary of Syrian independence, in which Bush praised Assad's "personal efforts to eliminate the danger of international terrorism."

Following Polhill's release, Bush's tone became even warmer. This was no surprise to Syria: Since the beginning of the year, it had hosted former Secretary of State Cyrus Vance, former President Jimmy Carter, and U.S. Senate minority leader Robert Dole, keeping them informed of Damascus's role in the secret negotiations. Vance's visit had been used to test the possibility of direct negotiations between Syria and Israel, on Syria's terms. This could only be welcomed in Washington, which is all too eager to establish a good working relationship with Damascus, if only as an efficient means of control over Israel. Enough already.

I do find it even more interesting that the former head of the CIA would complain about intelligence information regarding the China incident and other quarters when he sits in the original stage briefings. I get good information from secret intelligence and I use the same sources he does. Oh well--now do you get my point? You people buy it all and therefore they will continue to sell it to you until you put a stop to the buying!

Now let's get back to work. The Network Conspiracy.

### **AMERICAN PARTNERS**

Ideas and dreams about a promised New World Order proliferated rapidly after the Rhodes plan had been set in motion.

With American Rhodes Scholarship students arriving at Oxford University, the operations of the Round Table groups were extended to the U.S., giving rise to a movement for the reunification of Britain and America called "Union Now", which caught the fancy of many powerful and influential Americans, including Andrew Carnegie. For these men, too, the Ruskin gospel gave coherence, moral justification and social significance to lives otherwise concerned only with a sordid scramble for wealth. One of the most prominent hot-gospellers of the Ruskin "ethic" in the United States was Clarence Streit, who worked in the closest cooperation with the Rhodes Trust.

At the end of the war of 1914, it became clear that the organization of this system (the Round Table group) had to be greatly extended. Once again the task was entrusted to Lionel Curtis who established in England and each dominion a front organization to the existing Round Table group. This front organization, called the Royal Institute of International Affairs, had as its nucleus in each area the existing submerged Round Table group. In New York it was known as the Council on Foreign Relations.

The new organizations which largely replaced the Round Table groups had a double purpose. They served as a brain trust or intellectual power-house dedicated to the main purpose of promoting the one-world ideal. Having direct links with the top echelons of business, including the banks, with governments and political parties and with the universities, these bodies also served as informal employment agencies whose task it was to plant suitably indoctrinated Rhodes scholars in positions where they could be expected to exert the maximum of influence in promoting the shared vision of a one-world heaven upon Earth.

The Council on Foreign Relations has played so important a part in shaping American policy, both internal and external, that it could once, without exaggeration, be described as America's invisible government. In the 38 years before 1972 every Secretary of State except three had been a member of the CFR. Henry Kissinger, President Richard Nixon's Chief Security Adviser and later Secretary of State, came to the job from the staff of the CFR.

Much has been written about the CFR but nearly all of it is described as "underground literature"; that is, writings such as these not to be found in Establishment publications or on the counters of Establishment book distributors. I guess it must be understandable as to why not. They could afford to stand up to a small extent for a Salmon Rushdie and SATANIC VERSES because it was the political thing to do and the confounded book didn't say a thing about hardly anything. But lots takes place in advance of keeping such publications as these Journals off the shelves--distractors, distractors.

Although the formal membership in the CFR is composed of close to 1,500 of the most elite names in the worlds of government, labor, business, finance, communications, the foundations and the academy, despite the fact that it has staffed almost every key position in every administration since those of FDR, it is doubtful that one American in a thousand so much as recognizes the Council's name and that is being gracious indeed.

As was only to be expected, a large proportion of the CFR nominees placed in key positions in successive American administrations were Rhodes Scholars.

In America, whence flowed powerful influences affecting political developments all around the world, the CFR hatched out a number of subsidiary organizations, one of the most important of these being the Institute of Pacific Relations (IPR) which, as its name implies, was concerned mainly with developments in the Far East, including China. There are at least 13 other organizations in which the CFR exerted a preponderant influence, including the American Committee on Africa.

It would require a massive volume to record the worldwide ramifications of the network of powerful organizations which has grown out of the yearnings of Ruskin the dreamer and Rhodes the man of action, beginning with the secret society and the Rhodes Scholarship trust and Milner's Round Table groups of "helpers". I won't send

forth massive volumes for I get constant complaints that the average 200 pages in these Journals is too much!

### **NETWORK ADDRESS CHANGED**

It could only be expected that with the shift of the center of gravity of high finance from London to New York and the proliferation of agencies of the Council on Foreign Relations, the real control of the network also moved to America.

What has been told so far however, is only less than half, and the less important portion as well, of the story of the Anglo-American network which has exerted so powerful an influence on global politics and is still hell bent on submerging all existing national regimes in a world government.

As you must now realize, there had been a radical transformation of the Anglo, a change at the apex of control, a change of ownership-and a most important change of purpose and intention.

Changes of this kind belong to a much-neglected field of human knowledge and inquiry--the operations of power in human terms.

In your universities you can learn about other forms of power--electric, hydraulic, mechanical, even nuclear--but there is no science which makes it possible for you to determine precisely who makes the real decisions of any given situation; in other words, how and by whom power is exercised. And if there is one place you can be sure you shall never get the knowledge and skill you seek, it is in political science (totally mutually exclusive terms at best) textbooks.

Knowledge in this area is a sort of wizardry passed on from father to son and confined to the inner coterie of those who "make things happen". The Eastern Establishment which formed the American end of the Anglo-American network was completely dominated by J.P. Morgan and Co. from the 1880s to the 1930s, and it was Anglophile, internationalist, Ivy League, Eastern seaboard high Episcopalian and European-culture-conscious. As late as the 1930s J.P. Morgan and his associates were the most significant figures in policymaking at Harvard, Columbia and to a lesser extent Yale, while the Whitneys were significant at Yale, and the Prudential Insurance Co., through Edward D. Duffield, dominated Princeton.

The decline of J.P. Morgan itself from its deeply anonymous status as a partnership founded in 1861 to its transformation into an incorporated public company in 1940 and its final disappearance by absorption into its chief banking subsidiary, the Guaranty Trust Co., in 1959. But the name still is tossed about as if it bore not these other labels.

The less obvious implications of this shift were illustrated in a story which passed through Ivy League circles in 1948 in connection with the choice of a new president for Columbia University. This, of all the universities, had been the one closest to J.P.

Morgan and Co., and its President, Nicholas Murray Butler, was Morgan's chief spokesman from the ivied halls.

He had been chosen under Morgan's influence, but the events of 1930-48 which so weakened Morgan in the economic system also weakened his influence on the board of trustees of Columbia until it became evident that Morgan did not have the votes to elect a successor.

A happening of enormous historical importance had occurred: the overthrow of a moneyed power elite which as "high Episcopalian" and others have described it as "WASP" (White Anglo-Saxon Protestant). When the WASPs lost top-dog position in Wall Street, they naturally also lost the power to decide who should head the leading educational institutions like Columbia University.

### **THE WALL STREET CONNECTION**

Thus one "money and intellect alliance" was subtly replaced by another. And the fact that such an alliance of money and intellect behaves in much the same way regardless of who controls it at the top made the change even more difficult to detect.

"Ruthless cynicism" as to methods was as much a characteristic of the network before the change of ownership and control as afterward; Rhodes and Milner, no less than the faceless ones who have controlled the network since then, recognized in Marxist socialism a means of concentrating in their hands control of financial and political power aimed at the setting up of a "New World Order" which they could also control.

In the short term there is evidently not much difference between one set of totalitarian power seekers and another, but with the passage of time the results produced can be strikingly different.

The highly dramatic but unreported happenings of those days may well have been in mind when it was suggested that people can be divided into three classes: a tiny minority who make things happen, a slightly larger group who watch things happen, and the great majority of mankind who haven't the faintest idea what happened.

If you still do not have the detailed story of what happened about the time when Morgan found that he no longer had the power to nominate Columbia University's President, at least there is no secret about the results that have flowed from those occult happenings. The facts are everywhere to be seen in the U.S. and have been set down and well documented. Furthermore, no one can even pretend any longer that the masters of America are the WASPs.

No historical research is more dangerous today than that which has to do with efforts to ascertain how, and by whom, power is exercised at the very highest levels. Any historian or writer who ventures into this field of inquiry is quickly made to understand that he does so at his peril and usually his demise.

Those who insist on knowing truth and cannot be frightened off are bound to discover that there came into existence inside America's Eastern or Wall Street Establishment two mutually antagonistic power vortices.

You can learn a lot from Henry Ford from the 1930s. He had to divide financiers into two classes, those who profited from war and used their influence to bring about war for profit, and the "constructive" financiers. Among the latter group he included the House of Morgan. It was further suggested that instead of the 60 families touted as directing the destinies of the nation, it might well be only 25 persons who handle the nation's finances; if so, the world's real warmakers would be brought into bold relief.

The historical picture of those times might appear hard to read because both brands of finance capitalism were playing the same game and were using much the same methods--but it is but little changed--appearance and deceit are the name of the game. Both had instantly recognized in Marxist socialism a useful instrument for the expansion, consolidation and concentration of great financial power and its translation into political power. Both had helped to finance the Bolshevik Revolution and were involved in the financing of successive Soviet five-year plans.

Inevitably, too, there was a good deal of overlapping of interests and even cooperation. Indeed, the battle line existed only in the minds of ad hoc segments of the two elites.

However, the difference between the two power vortices was important enough to guarantee that Henry Ford would hate the one and love the other--even to love one he had formerly hated, but isn't that the way it usually goes?

Let us consider the references at that time to the "anti-Semitism" of Henry Ford and of J.P. Morgan which strongly supports the contention that Ford came out in open support of the House of Morgan when he realized that Morgan represented the last stronghold of opposition to an international cosmopolitan finance which threatened to engulf America's own essentially WASP finance capitalism.

Ah bigotry--what happens to anti-Semitism if Jews are not really Semites after all? Who is the real joke on? This is clearly the case with the Zionists and it must profoundly affect both the way that others look at Jews, and the way Jews look at themselves. Well, we will simply have to delay until another Journal an in-depth look at the Zionists. They are of the utmost importance (refer to the Protocols) but we must restrict fragmenting at this time.

The New World Order in its original wrappings is still being peddled in the U.S. There is still some mileage in the "English idea" mystique. It still offers to those who can find salvation nowhere else that last "hope", poor dears.

### **NOW FOR THE GERMAN ISSUE**

As was only to be expected, changes within the American Eastern Establishment were accompanied by corresponding changes in the English power Establishment on the other side of the Atlantic.

In the period 1939-40 the inheritors of the Rhodes-Milner apparatus fought their last great battle for control in British politics.

Hitherto, the main influence had flowed from its original source westward; from now on the flow was in the reverse direction, and you need have no doubt that strong Eastern Establishment influence had a lot to do with bringing about the split.

The British political scenario of the 1930s began with an English Establishment firmly united in opposition to war with Germany, if for slightly differing reasons.

A split between the two main groups occurred in 1939-40, with the three-block people like Amery, Lord Halifax and Lord Lothian becoming increasingly anti-German, while the anti-Bolshevik crowd like Chamberlain, Horace Wilson and John Simon tried to adopt a policy based on a declared but unfought war against Germany and an undeclared but fighting war against the Soviet Union.

Two radically different "worldviews", two radically different global ambitions, were involved:

1. The original "English idea" in which a place was to be found for the Englishman's traditional cousin, the German; and
2. An ambition which had taken root in the minds of Wall Street's new, cosmopolitan masters, partly fulfilled with the Bolshevik Revolution, which now most urgently required the destruction of a resurgent Germany.

In the smoke and smother of propaganda and controversy then prevailing, few would have been able to get a clear view of the forces and issues involved.

You can now see that there were two factors in the unfastening of the cohesion of an English Establishment which had so long dominated British politics and had formed the British end of the Anglo-American network. One of these was disillusionment about Adolf Hitler's actions and aims; Hitler, they felt, had made their situation impossible. The other factor was the increasing anti-German pressure from centers of Jewish high finance (Zionists) in Britain.

The Rhodes-Milner set, later to be disparagingly labeled the "Cliveden set" (after the name of the mold of Lord and Lady Astor), fought at the political barricades and was decisively defeated. Silenced, too, was the voice of their principal public spokesman, Geoffrey Dawson, editor of the Times.



It can be taken for granted that the Cliveden set were the English counterpart of that "high Episcopalian, European culture-conscious Ford-Morgan faction on the other side of the Atlantic", who firmly believed that a strong Germany was needed for the salvation of Europe and the fulfillment of the Rhodes-Ruskin vision of a new world order.

### **USSR--NEW 'MODEL'**

With the overthrow of those who still adhered to the original "English idea", there would be no one willing or able to prevent the liquidation of the British empire, that empire which was to have been the foundation for the dreamed-of heaven upon Earth.

What passed unnoticed and without comment in those days can now be seen more clearly in retrospect: The British empire was replaced by the Soviet Union as model and blueprint for the planned world government.

(Note: The remainder of this chapter was lost to a computer "malfunction" and is continued in the following chapter.)

### **GOD IS ALL PATIENT AND ALL LOVE**

REC/T #3 SANANDA

FRIDAY, JUNE 1, 1990 4:20 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 289

I am here. Let us begin please. I Am Sananda and I come in the Light which I Am.

You as a people, as a nation (America) are observing the Master Deceiver in full form...always the front which is put on is picture perfect yet beneath the surface lies the dark evil, lurking in wait. You as the American public have become so trusting that you literally allow the elected ones and the lawyers to manipulate and distort the very principles on which the Constitution was founded. Doesn't this concern you? And why do you suppose it is that so much of these Journals are a total surprise to you? If there was not the effort to hide and bury this information, wouldn't you have a better idea of what is in store for you as a people? You ones do not get the news, you do not get the news...rather you get watered down oatmeal, with an occasional human interest story thrown in. Even the ones who you might perceive as being the "good guys" have themselves been caught in the web which is ever present around ones of any potential threat to the Controllers.

Do you think all this talk of Conspiracy and Controllers and Puppet Masters is merely a severely paranoid mind ranting? Have you thought that somehow America was exempt from great hardship or manipulation by wealthy ones of evil intent? You have grown complacent and fat, and you sit and wait for another to do that which you must do. For if you do not, it will be lost, and then the wailing will begin in earnest...but too late. Hatonn, my brother, has brought you information by the bushel-full that may all

be checked out to your satisfaction. Do you do so? Would you rather throw stones? If you choose not to check out this information as valid or, for that matter, choose not to read of it at all, then how may you arrive at an informed opinion? If the matters do not concern you, for surely they will affect every aspect of your life, why is it that they don't concern you? Are you so addicted to material goods, entertainment, drugs, sex, that matters of great importance pass like the wind before you without so much as a second glance?

I come with a host to help...yet I pity thee, thou misguided man...journey back to your source before it is too late, journey back. Regain your value system, for the values before thee, man, are as naught. Why does man not examine himself, his plight? Man may strike for 2 months for a 50 cent raise in pay, but ask him to consider his source of being and there "isn't time". Man is lucky indeed that God is All Patient and All Love, yet I tell thee truly, His patience is at its end and man will feel the effects. Come back unto the Father. Ask for guidance and light and help...it is right in front of you but you must reach out thy hand and take hold of it, for none may do it for another.

Think on these things, beloved ones. Blessings pour forth to help bring the children of God home.

In the Light of The Father  
which I Am  
Sananda

## CHAPTER 18

REC #1 HATONN

MONDAY, JUNE 4, 1990 9:27 P.M. YEAR 3 DAY 292

Hatonn in radiance for explanation. Never persist at the computer when untoward things begin to happen; in fact, Dharma, you get out of the room immediately as the energy thrusts are intended for you.

For the readers: The computer dissolved and lost forever over two hours of work dealing with the Zionist Factor. This is not an accident and although highly annoying, it is a good warning to bring you to attention. You will further note that it took a great deal of time to reorganize the computer this morning and with interruption of power it resumed its errors. If we have further difficulty this morning we shall have to change computers for this is, obviously, the most important portion of the description of the NEW World Order as is now controlled by the Zionist "Jews"; I hesitate to even utilize the label "Jew" to these bastards of the race who have even deceived the Jewish people and will pull them down into destruction first.

It returns to the only method of countering this evil shroud: bring truth and see if mankind can hear! Again, I must remind you that first we deal with America for that is the last bastion of Constitutional Freedom. You will note that all new East Bloc nations who are setting up some type of democratic Constitution are being given the New Constitution which leads directly to dictatorship. As America goes, precious ones, so goes the world. Truth of information in this manner, raising as a unified call, is all that can turn it about. I give you blessings in your mission.

We will take up with the remainder of the short discussion on the USSR--new `model'. I am sorry, Dharma, for I know how physically difficult it was to push yourself for over eight hours yesterday, but it must be repeated for it is far too urgent and important toward understanding of this New World Order. I have a good memory and with persistence we can finish our portion today or tomorrow and we will be almost a week ahead. You shall be given the stamina to sit with it, chela, and I shall be more attentive for I should have expected that maneuver; therefore, I apologize to you.

### USSR--NEW 'MODEL'

I was speaking of seeing more clearly in retrospect that the Soviet Union replaced the British empire as model and blueprint for the planned world government.

At this point in history the Rhodes Scholarship Trust and those other organizations set up by Rhodes and his disciples, like the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the United Kingdom Carnegie Trust, might have been expected to go into voluntary

liquidation, since it was obviously no longer possible to give effect to the purposes for which they had been founded and funded.

But, as you know, they were not liquidated: They were taken over lock, stock and barrel, along with all their accumulated "goodwill", their image of Establishmentarian respectability, their history, idealism and mystique--and, of course, their funds.

It was, after all, the image of an Anglo-American network, burning with zeal to promote the "English idea", which had proved so attractive in the United States, winning for the American Council on Foreign Relations broad support among men of wealth and influence who relished the idea of being identified with the English upper classes in a fellowship which helped to sanctify their personal ambitions.

If the network is still very much in existence and if the American end of it is no longer controlled by an "Anglophile, high Episcopalian American Eastern Establishment"--then by whom is it now controlled?

### **THE ZIONIST FACTOR**

What you must know is that the operations of the network, now as before, are characterized by a continuity of purpose and an inner discipline which cannot be attributed to chance. On the contrary, they presuppose an energizing and unifying principle at the center of things just as potent, if not more so, as the Anglo-Saxon imperialism of Rhodes and Milner. As fact, you have never dealt with more ruthless and cruel beings on the face of your planet.

You also must realize that what happened to other authors and writers who have exposed the Zionists is only a minor episode in a campaign of mind control unprecedented in the history of English-speaking peoples. I shall deal with this in a later Journal for you all have been brainwashed beyond all recognition.

The history of your twentieth-century as recorded in your textbooks and journals is all but totally inaccurate. Through foundations controlled by the elite, research by compliant and spineless academics, conservatives as well as liberals, has been directed into channels useful for the objectives of the elite essentially to maintain this subversive and un-Constitutional power apparatus. Even your astronomers and astrophysics doctors have bent to the lie--"for the security and good of the human species"--and for good stiff bribes and self/family security. The professors in academia settings are as corrupt, or more so, than the instigators for they have mostly become the instigators. How many journal publications are made for ego and professorship advancement'? Well, if you have worked within that system you will know--almost all. The universities, colleges, legal schools, medical schools and attached hospitals, etc., are the most political organizations in your lands--inclusive of the government!

Knowledge of the existence of this global system of mind control is the first requirement for an accurate interpretation of contemporary history. "No-enter" areas

have been established in the realm of inquiry and debate, with penalties for any kind of trespass. By far the most important of these "no-enter" areas, therefore most stringently guarded, is that which has to do with the organizational structure, operations and ambitions of modern Zionism, whose nexus with the highest concentrations of financial power is obvious.

Even Quigley, who wrote the most extensive volume of the history of the world in your time, with references to Zionism so scanty that the word "Zionism" does not even qualify for inclusion in some 36 pages of index. Dharma is not so lucky--I shall refer to it frequently from here on in for this is the Anti-Christ segment you of Earth have been anticipating and by the time we are finished you will even know the leader thereof.

By the way, they are again rewriting the Holy Bibles as you recognize them--new commandments to include all the vile activities and irresponsibilities touted in the Satanic Bible. The leaders of your "churches" have unity meetings and conferences and draw up the new set of rules--all of which are against the laws of God and The Creation, and you gobble them up like candy and call them "religion for the modern times". You cannot know what you are doing! They have been phasing out the truth of your Holy Books since the laws were first handed down by God and it amazes me that ones cannot seem to see of it. It is the brainwashing in mass, chelas, and you will either come into understanding or you will move into the entrapment without recourse.

Barricades of intimidation have been set up in the realm of public opinion, humming and crackling with danger like electrified fences, all designed to discourage "outsiders" from trying to find out what is "being made to happen" and by whom.

All these devices of misinformation and suppression, however, only tend to strengthen the hypothesis that, at the highest levels of power in the Eastern Establishment, hence also of the network, it is a Zionist imperialism that has replaced an Anglo-Saxon imperialism and a "Zionist idea" which has supplanted the "English idea" of Ruskin, Rhodes and Milner as the lodestar of those who seek to set up a new world order and to create their own brand of "heaven here upon Earth"--well, it won't be heaven for you ones, dear hearts. **YOU ARE MARKED AS EXPENDABLE, EXCEPT THE VERY FEW WHO CAN SERVE BEST AS PUPPETS AND CONTINUE THE FLOW OF WEALTH. THIS IS WHY THE INTENT TO REMOVE THE ONES WHICH ARE CONSIDERED NON-PRODUCERS--THE INFIRM, ELDERLY, NEWBORNS, ADDICTS, WELFARE RECIPIENTS, ETC.**

You ask, "What about all the AIDS babes in Romania?" They were set up to make sure the families of the babes were infected and thereby the population could be brought under control; only the babies considered genetically superior would be salvaged. If you are setting up a "superior" species you have to "kiss a lot of frogs", as in finding the prince. Heinous? Of course, you are dealing with evil and heinous beings. Then what went wrong? The leaders got out of control within their own ego structures and were simply "taken out" in the next step of the plan.

As a great river can lose itself as a mere tributary to a greater one, so has the Rhodes-Ruskin global ambition or ideal flowed into, and been wholly absorbed by, another, of eastern European provenance and almost as old as history, the remnant multitudes of the Khazars, that mighty power that converted to Judaism in the Dark Ages, and whose subsequent exodus gave birth to the mainstream of the Jewish peoples as they now exist. The Jewish people must now stop and take stock of that which has happened to them, for it will change the way in which the Jews look at themselves and also the way the world looks at the Jews.

I petition you to go back to the prior Journal and reread the PROTOCOLS. I will later give you a repeat of that along with history regarding these peoples but you need that information critically, as you study this crisis with your Constitution. All are interlinked completely.

Winston Churchill seldom said anything of truth or honesty, in fact, but he did make one statement in 1922 worth repeating for you, "This worldwide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence and impossible equality has been steadily growing...There is no need to exaggerate the part played in the creation of Bolshevism and in the actual bringing about of the Russian Revolution by these international and for the most part atheistical Jews. It is certainly a very great one; it probably outweighs all others...The majority of the leading figures are Jews. Moreover the principal inspiration and driving power comes from Jewish leaders."

I think you might be able to understand at this point, why he would feel this pressure--because the British idea was dead and being taken over by the Jews. Believe me, chelas, England and holders of the World Order ideal, including America, wanted to get rid of the Jews a lot worse than Adolf Hitler ever dreamt of. The plan backfired is all that actually went wrong--the Zionists were able to turn the scenario of the "death" camps into their prime brainwashing tool. Are you not beginning to see it as we unfold it in logic and reason?

Hatonn anti-Semitic? Please, chelas, I was a Jew. My commander was born a Jew and the Zionists tried to destroy Him--keep within your balance and focus on the point--which is the intent to destroy your Constitutional FREEDOM!

You may be positive that nothing has changed since Churchill wrote that passage, except that it has become increasingly dangerous for any political leader or other public figure to speak and write frankly about revolutionary movements and their instigators. As a former British prime minister, Benjamin Disraeli, put it: "No one must lightly dismiss the question of race. It is the key to world history, and it is precisely for this reason that written history so often lacks clarity--it is written by people who do not understand the race question and what belongs to it."

You must see that this fits as a hand in a fitted glove with the prophecies of the ancient prophets. If you cannot fit the pieces into the whole then I suggest you return to read Revelations and other pronouncements given to the Jewish people for the ending cycles at the return of the Messiah. I shall leave it to you for the moment.

Western historiography, therefore, makes no sense unless it takes fully into account the fact that the Jews are passionately race-conscious. The nation of Israel is more passionately race-conscious. It is a nation with interests and purposes fundamentally antagonistic to those of ALL OTHER NATIONS. Future generations will contemplate with amazement the way in which the peoples of the West were dispossessed of power during the 20th century.

Will we lose the Jewish element from our work? I would certainly hope not--why would you think the Jewish people would know this truth any more than any of you other people? Myriads of Jews will fall first into the entrapment for the Zionists will first clean out their own stolen nest. The Jews most deadly enemies of all history are the Zionist false Jews.

Well, what happened to Capitalism in all this subtle take-over? Let us look at it in what has been referred to as "The three stages of Capitalism".

### **THREE STAGES OF CAPITALISM**

It is the third stage which is most critical. The third stage of capitalism and its ramifications and influences is of such overwhelming significance in the history of the 20th century, that we must take time to touch on it herein.

We shall "KISS"!:

\* What you call your modern civilization is now little more than a gigantic manufacturing and marketing mechanism--a product of the tools made available by science.

\* The control mechanism for all this activity is money.

\* In the second stage of capitalism, which prevailed until quite early in this century, the owners of business enterprises, most prominently represented by names such as Rockefeller, Carnegie, Krupp, Ford, Astor, Morris, etc., were also the owners of the money associated with the conduct of their activities; the banking was also theirs.

\* In the third stage the capitalism of the pioneer owners of the business enterprises is surpassed and superseded by the capitalism of those who are exclusively dealers in money; the profits to be made from dealing in money begin greatly to exceed the profits to be made by producing and distributing goods.

\* What came into existence, unplanned by anyone, an inexorable consequence of conditions created by the most energetic and enterprising people in the West, was a golden age for the Jews, who had for many centuries confined themselves almost exclusively to monetary transactions--in this way avoiding assimilation by the host peoples among whom they dwelt.

\* This is the power which now seeks national fulfillment in the dissolution of all other nationalities and the setting up of a world government wholly under its control.

### **THE ROLE OF INTELLECT**

Capitalism in its "third stage", however, is only one of two major factors in the modern world government ambition. The other is the factor of intellect--what goes on in the minds of those who must be relied on to carry out the plans and purposes of those who have the money.

It can thus be said that the great changes which have occurred in the 20th century--having begun much earlier--are the product of an alliance of money and intellect; for it is only with the compliance and cooperation of an educated class that money can be transmuted into power.

Therefore, what has been going on in the minds of the peoples of the West during this century has contributed just as much to the power of those who rule as possession and control of most of the money. This is not a situation that anyone can claim to have planned. It was something which just happened, one of the wholly unavoidable consequences of the revolution in technics which changed almost everything in the West.

Political disablement in the West can be considered under the next three categories:

1. The new technics drew into its service many of the most gifted minds, offering them creative outlets which monopolized their energies and attention. In other words, the best minds were drawn away from the study and contemplation of political affairs, leaving the field wide open for inferior minds.

2. The masses as consumers of the products of the great market mechanism were deprived of much of their natural political responsiveness. "Man the political animal" was reduced to the status of "man the con-sumer". Consumerism triumphed over politics. NO MESSAGE OF POLITICAL INSTRUCTION OR WARNING CAN REACH THE MINDS OF THOSE OBSESSIVELY PREOCCUPIED WITH THE ACQUISITION OF THE PRODUCT'S OF A TECHNOLOGICAL CIVILIZATION--THOSE LUXURIES AND MATERIAL "THINGS". *THE ONLY MESSAGE THESE ONES ARE CAPABLE OF HEARING ARE SUCH AS HAVE TO DO WITH PURELY MATERIAL NEEDS AND WANTS AND THE DARK BROTHERHOOD WILL DO EVERYTHING POSSIBLE TO KEEP THESE TRAPPED SOULS IMPRISONED IN THE LIE.*



3. The triumph of new technics resulted in a gross overvaluation of pure reason, with a corresponding undervaluation of feeling and instinct as a source of guidance in human affairs. Plus, to fit the need for total control, the rules of life are changed to suit the whims and desires of the populace while denouncing the laws of God to a category of "old fashioned and outgrown".

### **WHAT ARE THE PROSPECTS?**

You continually petition me with this question over and over: "What are the prospects for us?" Well, it remains a fact that what has already happened is more easily described than what is still in the process of happening--because what is happening is the product of countless influences and forces which are continuously changing, some under human control and others not.

However, by identifying the powers and influences at work up to the present moment, you have a better chance of understanding changes in the total situation as they occur.

We have had a century in which virtually all great power has been exercised through the instrumentality of an alliance of money (pure finance capitalism) and intellect (rootless, disoriented intellect). This alliance of money and intellect has, since shortly before the commencement of your World War II, been almost entirely under the ultimate direction and control of a Jewish nationalism, better known as Zionism.

It is this triple alliance which has given the world an age of conflict and suffering without any precedent in recorded history, as it sought to undermine and smother every manifestation of national self-determination except its own Zionism.

As you approach the end of the 20th century, you can see that two of the components of this alliance have begun to undergo an important process of change which could profoundly affect the progress of the world government ambition.

The change in the realm of money consists of a shift of the center of gravity of industrial production, therefore of all real wealth production, from the West, where it had its origin in the Industrial Revolution, the Pacific area, southern Americas and now into the Eastern Bloc nations of Europe. The U.S., for long the world's leader in industry and finance, is now a major debtor nation. Tokyo is replacing New York as the financial capital of the world. But the British influences still invest the most money into the business of the United States, i.e., Great Britain, Canada, Australia--then Holland and Japan. On the other hand the amount of money flowing out in the other direction is right at the top: Israel in all manner of obvious and hidden manners.

Simultaneous with this resurgence in the East, you see social and political disintegration in the West, some of it the price to be paid for a century and a half of imperialism and colonialism but most of it the result of a deliberate campaign of

cultural undermining and poisoning conducted at great profit by the world's would-be new masters, the Zionists.

By all the present signs, the West could quite soon cease to be the stronghold of wealth and influence from which it has been possible for the greater part of this century to conduct a one-world imperialism.

Equally important and wholly unpredicted was the change which has occurred in the realm of the intellect, that second component of the triple alliance which has given us the kind of world in which we now live. Simultaneously all over the world, on both sides of the so-called Iron and Bamboo curtains, the educated classes find it impossible any longer to believe in socialism as a personal faith and program of world improvement.

You see in the Soviet Union, in Red China and in nearly all of the communist countries what a transformation occurs when an entire leadership class, leaders, bureaucrats, police, army and all, suddenly cease to believe in what they are doing.

A great idea, which at the turn of the century was loudly acclaimed by the educated as "the wave of the future", can now be seen on all sides as "the wave of the past".

Socialism, which was to have been the political and economic blueprint for all mankind, could not be made to work, being out of register with the imponderable realities of human nature. Even in the "capitalist" West, where applied by parliamentary means, as in Britain, its works have had to be dismantled. All the educated classes are left with now is a vague one-world Universalist idealism, unsupported by any ideas about how this could possibly be achieved--except by the planners and conspirators themselves. It is now a necessity to hit the public while it is in gross confusion and rewrite the Constitution of Freedom out and bring in a new one which creates a dictatorship while it can still hide 'neath the shroud of "democracy". And there you sit today!

As a widespread rejection of Christian orthodoxy created a vacuum in the western mind which socialism was quickly able to fill, so now the untenability of socialism has created another vacuum just waiting to be filled. You have not had to wait long to find out how the operation will be attempted--the new "religion substitute" will be the "Greenpeace" and internationalist, Universalist creed and movement supposedly designed to rescue the world's environment while the conspirators pull off their plan with your massive assistance.

The seemingly boundless quantities of money suddenly made available for this movement and the enormous sympathetic media exposure given to its activities around the world should have warned you immediately. What is evidently intended is to set up innumerable "Green" parties, or establish a strong internationalist and Universalist factor in all the existing "Socialist", "Democratic" and "Labor" parties.

The world government ambition, of which so much has been said and written and which is now even mentioned in Congress, is perhaps better understood as something you have had for a long time, rather than as something that could be imposed on you in the future, something to be avoided if possible.

What has made it harder to recognize as world government is the fact that its role has been almost exclusively destructive; and you are not inclined to regard destructiveness as a form of government.

Some have simply preferred to call it the 20th-century world revolution. Well, it is a 'network' and has given you some account of its secret and subterranean nature.

Whatever it is and whatever you care to call it, this 20th-century imperialism, which has swallowed up and succeeded all the separate national imperialisms of the 19th century and earlier, has exhibited a marvellous continuity of purpose.

One of the most conspicuous features of this world government, or whatever you care to call it, is its obvious inability to create or set up anything that works. The USSR, which was to have set an example to the world, is now threatened with disintegration as all of its Captive Nations begin to struggle for freedom and self-determination. But they will turn to the guide which they "thought" held the secret of freedom and will end up mired even deeper into the trap.

Only the massive flow of aid, both in money and trained personnel, now prevents scores of new states of the Third World from collapsing into total anarchy and famine--some are already lost in spite (or with intent) of the help--whichever is appropriate. Hundreds of billions of baseless dollars, pounds, etc., in loans have had to be written off, with no possibility of any improvement in any of these countries in sight. But that, too, was a part of the plan of the bankers to control the world. As the loans default the countries lose all the resources put up as collateral and the cycle is never-ending. How much longer can this continue? It is a sham as it is so it will be shored up as long as possible or until it fits the plan to dump it! You have one thing in your favor, timewise--the two factions seeking total control are not ready to have a treaty just yet. Unfortunately, anything so top heavy as your world economy, etc., will surely fall ultimately--the hope, of course, is to get your Constitution rewritten and ratified and then you can be brought into total control of the "system".

### **LOOK AT HISTORY FOR INSIGHT**

For this worldwide conspiracy, the greatest single aggrandizement of power came with the dispossession of the American "majority", descendants of the people who with their energy, enterprise and intelligence raised America to the status of the wealthiest and most powerful nation in history.

Those in the world who wish to understand what the concept of world government means only need to know what has happened to the United States of America--who

finances the politics, who controls the mass media, who dominates the institutions of higher education, the book trade and so on.

Of almost equal importance was the overthrow, dispossession and virtual genocide of the traditional ruling class in czarist Russia. There, however, a huge power-political thaw seems to have somewhat set in; and the situation in the Soviet Union today is very different from what was confidently expected by those western bankers who financed the Bolshevik Revolution.

Vanished forever is the dream of the Soviet Union as the working model for a "world workers' socialist republic". The Soviet Union may cease quite soon to be "a riddle, wrapped in a mystery inside an enigma".

Russian emigres with lines of communications into Moscow, Leningrad and other centers of power are convinced that it is Russian hands which now rest on the levers of power in the Kremlin and Russians who now control a much-altered KGB. It would be hard otherwise to explain the vastly increased freedom of published expression and of public protest in the Soviet Union.

Indeed, there is undoubtedly more freedom of expression in the Soviet Union today than in most western countries, especially the United States, where an invisible and arcane censorship is just as effective as any ever imposed by the KGB and its predecessors.

Altogether unpredicted, too, is another development of rapidly increasing significance: a resurgence of the religion of Islam, the faith of an estimated 1 billion people who, headed by fanatics, are seeking black power and have chosen this as the route.

Any influence which the Islamic faithful can exert in world power politics is greatly enhanced, even compounded, by the way in which Moslems are distributed around the world, including nearly all the countries of the West and the Soviet Union. Britain alone is said to have close to 2 million Moslems, organized in communities around some 2,000 mosques. They are not going to be happy to abandon Dome of the Rock, I can promise you--so keep your eye on the prize!

It is reasonable to suppose that Israel's agonizing problem in Palestine would have been snuffed out long ago were it not for the fear of an immediate chain reaction of grave consequences in many other places. A fundamentalist Islam in Iran has demonstrated as never before in this century the potential power of religion as a means of marshaling popular political resistance even if "religion" were not the basis of the activities in intent.

The question is often asked, "How and why it has been possible for people in the West to be so unresponsive to repeated warnings about a world government conspiracy which would plunge the entire world into another prolonged dark age?"

One part of your answer is that you may be sure that all the peoples of the West have been caught up in an unprecedented prodigality of production and wealth creation made possible by modern science and technology--opening up new possibilities for the exploitation of human nature's inherent defects.

Another and much deeper part of the explanation may perhaps be drawn out of a timeless Shakespearean quotation: "By an instinct divine, men's minds mistrust ensuing danger."

In other words, you are required to learn through experience, because experience is the turmoil, sometimes even the chaos out of which all real innovation and progress are born. And it has evidently needed the most painful experience to convince millions of the educated that intellect, with its powers of reason, is of strictly limited utility in the life process for it can be so deceived.

You can witness in the Soviet Union today, more clearly than in your own circumstance, what learning through experience can achieve and what happens when an affronted instinct FIGHTS BACK! It is time you paid very careful attention.

Let's look very briefly at a form of resistance which could produce some highly dramatic effects in the next few years: namely historical revisionism.

Remember: Who controls the present controls the past; who controls the past controls the future"--meaning that you cannot understand what is happening now and you have no control of what happens in the future unless you understand that which happened in the past. I didn't say go dwell in the past--I said UNDERSTAND it.

It only needs the demolition of one or two of the 20th century's most elaborately contrived and most vigorously promoted lies--the "holocaust" lie, for example--to shade the foundations of that third component of the triple alliance which has given the world an age of conflict and suffering unprecedented in recorded history.

Will you do something about it? It is up to you in its fullness but I would think you of the masses have been people of the lie quite sufficiently long. None-the-less, it is only for me to point out the path--it is for you to walk of it. Saalome!

Let us close this portion for respite. Thank you for your service, chela. We will continue with a discussion, brief I hope, on the plan for the "Newstates" for it is important to understand the plan is for the U.S. to be placed into ten segments instead of your 50! So be it.

Salu,

Hatonn to clear.

## SHIELD YOURSELF IN THE LIGHT OF GOD

REC/T #1 SANANDA

WEDNESDAY, JUNE 6, 1990 5:55 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 294

Let us begin please. I Am Sananda, I come in Light. I come of the Father unto thee, a trouble people.

This shall be my final portion for the current Journal. Placement of all portions thus far, with the exception of the Eqilogue, I will place into your hands, the editors.

It is time, it is time to get busy and take constructive measures to insure a turn around. It can be done! Man does not like to be the fool, and once he knows, man will usually make it right. Well the time has come to make it right.

Most all feel powerless, insignificant, unable to effect change...and perhaps as individual fragmented energies it is indeed a massive task. That is why there must be a concerted effort, for if many individuals act you have a collective. Remember that the hosts of heaven have come with me, in part, to insure that this free land not fall. You must take action and it must be sure and swift. Always, when working to effect change, ask for God's light to shield you...so, too, ask for guidance. But each must remember that we may not interfere unless invited. We may not intercede on anyone's behalf unless we are asked...do not be afraid to ask for help for your help has arrived. Always ask in the light of your God source, and you shall be fine. You shall be fine, that is, if there is not a Constitutional Convention. You have the tools before you, use them. It is not too late.

I Am Jesus Immanuel Sananda, returned with a host, in the service to the One Father, who hears and knows all that goes on on your placement. You are not alone, neither are you the only planet going through this type of change. For each inhabited planet must, from time to time, be cleansed, and each must move slowly upward through the dimensional evolution, ever closer unto Creator. You ones must come back into harmony. Yet war is what occupies the mind of man, and as a man thinks so it manifests. Be careful what you think, all comes home to roost with thee.

We are here; ask us in, ask for guidance. Do not err by thinking the Master Deceiver, the Fallen One and his dark brotherhood, do not exist...they exist! Be sure to ever shield yourself in the light of God and so ask and it shall be done. If you feel "attacked", overwhelmed, depressed, anxious, demand in the name of Jesus Christ Sananda and/or the light of God, that all dark energies remove themselves from your space at once and then call in the light around you and it shall be done in that instant! And, you know what? You will feel it...try it.

The time is upon you to think of the importance of freedom for the gradual eroding seems insignificant until thy very foundation is laid bare. God has given you what you need, it's up to you to respond. It is your lives at the bargaining table.

Blessings of the Father Pour over the land  
I Am Sananda

## CHAPTER 19

REC #1 HATONN

TUESDAY, JUNE 5, 1990 7:00 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 293

Hatonn is present. Do not panic--I will give interference. I hereby give notice to the surveillance teams that you will cease the beam frequency or we shall take out your circuits.

Oberli, the impulse system has been brought within this dwelling. The electronics respond most quickly. We must remove all operations from this placement at the earliest possible time as it becomes more difficult for us to locate the apparatus in advance of "symptoms". This morning was serious indeed. You precious ones run hopscotch hither and yon and overlook the obvious.

Dharma, we must continue for we must get this Journal to print but I want no one save Oberli and George to know where the manuscript is sent. Is no one in this group going to take my petitions for security in seriousness?

The sequence of activity must be to get the information to print and circulated widely lest we get stopped before we have public, enough information upon which people can build action. I am going to give you something today that I want placed within this Journal in at least three places. It is regarding action already under way regarding the 16th Amendment (Income Taxation). I will utilize it again later but this bombardment today is serious indeed and I am most irritated for it was known Oberli would be absent.

Back to the subject, please.

### NEWSTATES.

Do you suppose your legislators or any of your elected officials know anything about what is referred to as the "New Deal"? Do they understand anything about the "New World Order"? Not if they are not on the inside with the planners. Ask your representatives on the national, state and local level, including the school board members about the plan to restructure your U.S.A. government! Then ask elected officials on all levels if they have ever been told honestly of what this grandiose "New World Order" was going to be like, since many of them seem to have, enthusiastically, embraced this "new order" so completely.

They have failed to oppose, and even vote in favor of, legislation and programs--some even introducing the bills for change and some have gone so far as to ridicule the honest citizens or those rare officials who have dared to strongly oppose. In many places there has been widespread persecution of those opposing the New Order--cattle



killed, and feed poisoned, violent hatred campaigns, and recall threats to those officials who have stood and firmly opposed the change agents.

Ask the officials if they have been briefed about: a World Assembly? Council of Principles? World Implementing Board? World Security System? World Economic System? World Economic Planning and Equity Council? World Monetary and Tax Policy Council? World Technology Board? World Development Office? World Forum of Long Range Planning for Human Development? World Forum for Human Development? World Commission and Court of Human Rights? World System for Ecological Balance". How current are activities? Try April 17, 1990 for a *New York Times* headline: "Politics of the Environment: California Will Test Waters--800,000 signatures turned in to place a voter-initiated referendum on the ballot; farmers and others are `uneasy'."

Have the officials read the ACIR State Legislative Program (ACIR--Advisory Commission for Intergovernmental Relations--Regional Government)? The date on that is November 1975. (M-91) It is the size of a large Webster's Dictionary and weighs about 10 pounds. It includes model legislation in all areas of governance. It is called a "guide"! It was developed "by the staff with the help of the Joint Center for Environmental and Urban Problems of Florida Atlantic University and Florida International University, Dr. John M. DeGrove, Director." Other members of the Joint Center's team were Robert N. Alcock, William G. Colemand, Robert M. Rhodes, and James Tait (this, for identification in search).

The following persons served most diligently on a panel which reviewed each proposal: Richard Carlson, Director of Research, Council of State Governments; Honorable Charles A. Docter, Maryland House of Delegates; Marcus Halbrook, Director, Arkansas Legislative Council; David Johnston, Ohio Legislative Service Commission; William J. Pierce, Executive Director, National Conference of Commissioners on Uniform State Laws; Senator Mac Davis, Judge, Wisconsin Senator; Bonnie Reese, Executive Secretary, Wisconsin Joint Legislative Council; Honorable Karl Snow, Utah State Senator; and Troy R. Westmeyer, Director, New York Legislative Commission on Expenditure Review.

The legislation was also circulated in draft form to the following national organizations for review and comment: Council of State Governments; International City Management Association; National Association of Counties; National Conference of State Legislatures; National Governors' Conference; National League of Cities; U.S. Conference of Mayors.

New "stuff"? Surely not -- this began long before 1935 and by 1935 the groundwork was well laid--at that time, of course, it would be a division into nine segments (for there were only 48 states in the Union).

This plan will divide the 50 into 10 segments and rearrange all county and urban boundaries. We will reprint the map herein for I am not going to give a detailed

description for it can be easily researched. I am interested in giving you cause to concern of the World Order and how far it has progressed to almost the point of no return.

Financial assistance for this "Commission" came greatly from the Department of Housing and Urban Development for the updating and publishing this new edition of the ACIR State Legislative Program. You all know how efficiently and well-run is the HUD! My, and appreciation was given, "The Commission is grateful to all who helped to produce this volume, but the Commission alone takes responsibility for the policies expressed herein and any error or commission or omission in the draftsmanship." This from Wayne Anderson, Executive Director. I wonder how much "responsibility" they will take when it is no longer a draft?

Look at the cover of THE PLAN (by Independent Research Associates) and you will find the following statement: "No man can understand his own fate--nor the destiny of his nation--until he understands 'The Plan'."

There will be new labels given for these little sections and they are set up so that you don't notice the purpose--hopefully, as with all other lies, that with use and retelling it will be "assumed" legal and lawful (there is a magnificent difference). They will use: Standard Metropolitan Districts, Umbrella Multi-jurisdictional Organizations, Regional Planning Districts, Substate Districts, Super "counties" and Area-wide Planning Organizations--recognize any of them?

They are actually administrative units of the United Nations System. They are part of the conversion to operation of America under full world (socialist) government. The implementation of these units to abolish your counties is simultaneously the process of abolishing your states. As the governing board of a district takes control (at first 51% are elected officials and 49% are unelected officials--this will reverse) there exists the directive that members of the state and federal government are also a part of the governing board. Because the reaction was so strong against it, the Department of Defense was removed as a part of the governing board at the Lake Tahoe Regional Planning Agency. This was in Carter's administration. A military government is being structured to replace the *Constitutional system of government in America*.

*This is not theory, The Plan has been forced upon you and has been in working operation for some years, at least since 1971. Because local government was reluctant to give up its county structure, the state accepted what combinations it could get, haphazardly, which resulted in differences in regional alignments of Comprehensive Health Program Planning, Air Resources Regions, Criminal Justice Regions, Water Quality Regions, Transit Districts, etc. It is fully operational and functioning in several states--California being first. The plan melds counties together so that the above districts are ultimate management systems after all counties and cities have disappeared. This Umbrella Multi-Jurisdictional Organization with melded counties will operate with one governing board over the entire area. Too large, too remote and too dictatorial, these boards will have these powers and functions: *Comprehensive**

*Planning Process over the whole area with one planning director in charge; Power of the Purse with one treasurer collecting the money from the area's residents; One Taxing Authority; Control of everything including Special Districts; Holds veto power over actions of the whole area: Holds Clearing House Power and Functions; Mandatory Membership Requirements (and if an area does not direct its taxes to them the area or former county gets no voting rights); ultimate direction is full APPOINTIVE management and NOT ELECTED representation; holds the RIGHT TO PERPETUAL SUCCESSION for its form of government; operated by intellectuals calling themselves welfare scientists, political and behavioral scientists. *Civilian administrations and military concepts are already being integrated on a regional basis!**

*THIS WILL ALL BE BROUGHT INTO FORCE AND FUNCTION THROUGH THE CONSTITUTIONAL CONVENTION IN ADDITION TO GUN CONTROL, RESTRUCTURING OF THE INCOME TAX LAW WHICH IS NOW NULL AND VOID AND NEVER WAS RATIFIED, ALONG WITH ALL OF YOUR OTHER CIVIL RIGHTS UNDER THE CONSTITUTION.*

*I KNOW OF NO EASY WAY TO TELL YOU THIS OTHER THAN TO SIMPLY LAY IT OUT FOR YOU. SOME IN OUR LITTLE GROUP HERE FEEL THEY CANNOT BEAR THE NEGATIVITY AND ARE ACTUALLY GOING TO BREAK UP MARRIAGES AND FAMILIES. WILL THIS CHANGE THE SITUATION? IT WILL ONLY CAUSE MORE PAIN AND GRIEF--CAN NOT YOU ONES SIMPLY TAKE ACTION TO CONFRONT AND STOP THIS DRAGON OUT TO EAT YOU ALIVE? WHAT WILL YOU "RUN TO"? WHERE WILL YOU GO TO KEEP ALL YOUR "THINGS"? THE BIG BOYS FULLY INTEND TO TAKE ALL YOUR "THINGS"! SO BE IT AND BLESSINGS UNTO YOU IN YOUR SEARCHING FOR YOU WILL NOT FIND! YOU HAVE ALLOWED DESTRUCTION TO COME UPON YOU--YOU WILL CLEAN IT UP OR IT WILL NOT BE CLEANED. YOU CAN BLAME OF GOD, SATAN OR WHOEVER; IT MATTERS NOT--YOU CAN STOP IT NOW OR YOU WILL BE SWEEPED INTO THE VORTEX OF THE TORNADO. IT IS YOUR CHOICE!*

### **WHAT CAN YOU DO?**

*THIS NEXT PORTION WILL PLEASE BE PLACED IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING THE FORWARD. THEN PLACE IT IN ITS PROPER SEQUENCE WITHIN THE JOURNAL. THEN PLEASE PLACE IT AT THE ENDING OF THE EPILOGUE. YOU ARE IN SERIOUS CIRCUMSTANCE AND THIS IS SOMETHING IN WHICH EACH OF YOU CAN ACTIVELY BECOME INVOLVED INSTEAD OF WRINGING YOUR HANDS AND BEING SLOWLY EATEN ALIVE. THERE IS ALWAYS "HOPE" IF YOU LISTEN AND WAIT UPON GOD! HE WILL ALWAYS RESPOND WITH THE "WAY"--IT IS UP TO YOU WHAT YOU DO WITH THE INSTRUCTIONS IN YOUR FREE-WILL STATE OF BEING. I IMPLORE YOU TO TAKE CAREFUL NOTE, PUT ASIDE QUANDARY AS TO "SOURCE" OF THIS WRITING, LOOK WITH REASON AND THEN ACT!*

You can enter into action with other groups already started. Surprisingly enough there is even a group brave enough to move forward with a drive to repeal the 16th Amendment (which was never lawfully ratified anyway) and abolish the "personal" income tax. This does surprise you, does it not?

The drive to obtain endorsements for the program has been carried out with great energy in all the state capitals. Did any of you notice or respond to the lists? Or, did you snicker and say, "What's the use?" Did you even see the name list takers? As a result the legislatures of Wyoming, Texas, Nevada, Louisiana, Georgia, South Carolina, Mississippi, Arizona and Indiana have approved what is known as the Liberty Amendment. This is a proposed amendment to the U.S. Constitution that would repeal the 16th Amendment. It was first introduced in Congress as H.R. Res. 23.

Now, look closely at what has happened to these states by MOTHER NATURE???? No, little sleepyheads, Mother Nature has had very little to do with what has struck these areas. It is totally man-precipitated in order to cause need for federal disaster funds and get rid of any notion of withdrawing taxes!

Thousands of petitions and hundreds of thousands of signatures have been obtained in support of "Yes on 23". And these have been and are being submitted to the members of Congress. The members are being urged to submit the Liberty Amendment to all the state legislatures. Do you get a more clearly defined picture as to the need of a Constitutional Convention to block such citizen moves? You are about to demand your freedom back and the conspirators must work faster and faster and more destructively to stop you. Will you allow of it? That is up to you the people!

The proposed amendment has four sections:

Sect. 1. The government of the United States shall not engage in any business, profession, commercial, financial or industrial enterprise, except as specified in the Constitution.

Sect. 2. The Constitution of any state, or the Congress of the United States shall not be subject to the terms of any foreign or domestic agreement which would abrogate this amendment.

Sect. 3. The activities of the United States government which violate the intent and purpose of this amendment shall within a period of three years from the date of the ratification of this amendment, be liquidated and the properties and facilities affected shall be sold.

Sect. 4. Three years after the ratification of this amendment, the 16th Amendment to the Constitution of the United States shall stand repealed and thereafter Congress shall not levy taxes on personal income, estates and/or gifts.

By the way, the man who worked with unabated zeal to get this done in your behalf was "taken out" in 1989. His name was Willis Stone and we honor him for his daring greatness!

**WHAT WOULD BE THE ADVANTAGES OF SUCH  
AN AMENDMENT?**

- \* Repeal the "personal" federal income tax.
- \* Balance the budget by limiting congressional expenditures to those specified in the Constitution.
- \* Stop the withholding tax and restore the right of the worker to take home a full paycheck.
- \* Bring down interest rates, thereby making it possible for people, especially young couples, to enjoy the American dream of owning their homes, as earlier generations were able to do. Without this, it is impossible for a nation to prosper.
- \* Stop inflation caused by government deficit spending.
- \* Transfer to the states and the people the millions of acres of land, comprising more than one-third of the entire land area of the country, now held by the federal government in violation of the Constitution.
- \* Stop the federal government from taxing Americans to support foreign governments. The cost of this "aid" has now reached approximately \$3 trillion--more than the entire national debt.
- \* Halt federal confiscation of properties and enterprises through high taxes and burdensome regulations.
- \* Limit the Defense Department to the business of defending us and stop it from operating commercial enterprises in competition with those it is supposed to defend.
- Rescue you from the politicians' Ponzi scheme, the Social Security system.
- Cut federal spending to less than half of what it is now--immediately.
- Stop impoverishing the taxpayers with poverty programs.
- End federal control, interference with and harassment of private schools.
- \* Eliminate the special privilege of tax exemptions for foundations.

- \* Liberate farmers from federal control.
- \* Restore honest money. Abolish the Federal Reserve debt-money swindle. 209
- \* Stop lending tax dollars to special interests.
- \* Halt the terrible waste of billions of hours' and dollars' worth of effort now wasted in filling out government forms.
- \* Let the people concentrate on productive pursuits instead of playing crazy "tax loophole" games.
- \* Stop government competition with private enterprise.

\* \* \* \* \*

*More information is available from Yes on 23, USE THIS PLEASE: BOX 2386 EL CAJON, CALIF. 92021; ENCLOSE A STAMPED, SELF-ADDRESSED ENVELOPE. THEN FIND OUT HOW TO GET LINED UP TO TAKE ACTION IN THE MOST EFFECTIVE MANNER!*

*THEY WILL SEND YOU A PAMPHLET ENTITLED HOW TO GET RID OF THE INCOME TAX AND WIN 45 BATTLES AT ONCE.*

\* \* \* \* \*

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

## CHAPTER 20

REC #1 HATONN

WEDNESDAY, MAY 9, 1990 9:00 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 266

Hatonn present in the Light of the Radiant One. We will continue with documentation regarding your "new" Constitution. It, of course, is as top secret as is the Protocols just written herein. That does not mean that it is secret; it means that those who have dared publish the exposed documents are mostly quite *dead!*

There are one or two publications which have been kept alive in the flow of silencing "information sources" but they are few indeed. Know that in each scenario of such seriousness there will usually be one who defy the imposters--these are the "Genius" element spoken of in the Protocols. In the mid 1800s, for instance there was one labeled William Lloyd Garrison who established the LIBERATOR in Boston. You ones will come to recognize and relate to such work and workers.

At the time of these writings I am most cautious as to name calling for we have had threats in abundance against ones already "taken out" and the threats come forth against families and estates. Further, the searching comes back to roost and I assure you, when the source is located--it severely impacts your separate funding. I beg of you to use your thought processes for you tend to become most careless in your enjoyment of having already encountered the resources. Loose tongues have cost more kingdoms than have all the armies. Although the Journals have naught to do with projects, it is too likely that your enemies will assume as much.

Let it be known by all that the only reason we are still standing herein is that all information can be researched; we are under constant surveillance and found totally patriotic and in no wise subversive. Treason is that which has been perpetuated by those who would destroy you as a nation and as a people. We desire no wars, no pickets, no violence--we only write truth. Those who surveil our work to strike us down find that they are among the unknowing and are just as susceptible to the corrupted system and physical death by heinous manners as are the masses. Congressmen get AIDS, congressmen have legal battles, congressmen will die at the holocaust without shelters---**ONLY A VERY FEW OF THE TOP MANIPULATORS KNOW WHAT IS WHAT--THE REST ARE HAPLESS TOOLS FEEDING ON THE TEMPTATIONS OF GREED AND BRIBERY. THESE ONES WILL PAY MOST HEINOUSLY FOR THEY ARE THE FIRST EXPENDED WHEN THEIR SERVICE IS NO LONGER OF WORTH. HOLD THIS TRUTH WITHIN THINE BREAST, YOU WHO WOULD DESTROY THIS RESOURCE. YOU WILL DIE JUST AS EASILY AT THE HANDS OF THE CONSPIRATORS! ALL THOSE "GAINS" OF WORLDLY STATUS AND WEALTH WILL BE OF NO AVAIL WHERE YOU WILL GO FOLLOWING THAT EXTINCTION.**

## THE SECRET NEW CONSTITUTION

This section is taken from a book called, THE SECRET NEW CONSTITUTION. It will only summarize for we effort to keep volume to a minimum. Ones can go and investigate these things at convenience. It does us of these realms no good what-so-ever to read and digest your information for you. Do the research you feel necessary to realize the truth of our words; we shall bring you sufficient quantity to base decisions but there will always, hopefully, be the die-hard searchers for proof. It is very gracious of you who find the proof to share it with your brothers and these publishers. Thank you. REMEMBER PLEASE, MOST DENOUNCEMENTS OF OUR WORK STEMS DIRECTLY FROM ONES WHO HAVE NOT SO MUCH AS PERUSED ALL OF OUR MATERIAL BUT HAVE MADE RIDICULOUS PRONOUNCEMENTS BASED ON OUT OF CONTEXT OR CONTRADICTORY MATERIAL FROM THE JOURNALS --- WHICH, BY THE WAY, WOULD HAVE BEEN MOST CAREFULLY EDITED, CHOSEN AND SCATTERED FOR THE EXPRESS PURPOSE OF DENOUNCEMENT. WELCOME BACK TO ANY AND ALL WHO HAVE NOW TAKEN THE TIME TO TRULY INVESTIGATE THE MATERIAL, WE WANT NO WARS--WE WANT COMMUNITY. COMMUNITY IS BUILT WITHIN GROUPS WHO HAVE MEMBERS WHO ARE WILLING TO SAY, "I PERHAPS ERRED". MAN MOVES AWAY FROM GOD--GOD DOES NOT EVER MOVE AWAY FROM MAN!

I give great honor to ones who came before and their names shall be written in the books of man for credit and honor. At this time I refrain from labels in order for security. Please be patient a bit longer and none shall be omitted who have made contribution. Some work I cannot give total honor unto the writers for their work is only partial truth and conclusions are incorrect or there is deliberate misinformation. I honor truth; no more and no less.

What you are about to read is true. It will happen unless you stop it. If you care enough, you will take action. If you as a people do nothing, it will come to be--very soon indeed.

The people who have written your new constitution on your behalf were not elected representatives, nor your representatives in any measure. As a "tax exempt" foundation, they were able to do political work on what amounts to a subsidy taken from your taxes--but you were never asked if you wanted a new constitution written. Indeed, only a very tiny fraction of the people in the U.S. even know that it exists: it has been made known to practically no one except a select category of influential people whose views and interests generally coincide with those of the people who wrote it. The American people as a whole are still in the dark about it, and this situation is deliberate. It is therefore truly a "secret" constitution being brought into reality through slow and tedious integration and interpretation so that, in the end, you will have the "new" and the old shall be obsoleted by remoteness. It is for the ones



who "interpret" the constitution to make or break the laws and render "you the people" impotent to do anything about the matter.

The new model constitution was some ten years in the writing and drew upon well over a hundred participants. A preliminary version was published in 1970 and given exposure in very limited circles within the conspirators and changes were made, at insider requests, to further limit your freedom and hand over control unto those elitists. In 1974, an essentially final version was quietly published in a book entitled, THE EMERGING CONSTITUTION by Rexford G. Tugwell (Harper and Rowe), the man who directed the formulation of the new constitution. It is the 40th draft. During most of the time that their constitution was being written, the Center for Study of Democratic Institutions was lavishly funded to the tune of \$2,500,000 annually. In other words, your freedom was purchased for about \$15 million.

After reading this summary, you may well wish to read some of the documents available. You will all do well to put aside "who" I am and "from where" I come and focus on the truth of that which we bring forth. Truth is truth is truth!

### **ABSTRACT OVERVIEW**

It was hoped, by some powerful forces, to celebrate your nation's Bicentennial in 1976 by replacing the freedoms guaranteed in your present Constitution with their own dictatorship -- a cleverly disguised dictatorship. The advertisements of this day are cleverly arranged to cause you to go forth and purchase a copy of the constitution and bill of rights--which are being changed at each new printing. Soon the old and original version will only be available in archives and locked catacombs.

It has been made to superficially resemble the government that you now have, so that you will not recognize it for what it is until too late. They are using every propaganda trick at their command to make you lower your guard--and it has worked! They are now about to put you all in a condition of economic desperation to persuade you to accept their cleverly disguised dictatorship. Note the recent rulings coming down from your Supreme Court. They have ruled that certain pictures are illegal to have within your homes and yet obscenity can be funded by your hard earned monies to foot the bill for "art" exhibits. IT IS AT YOUR DOORSTEP, THE DOOR IS OPEN AND THE THIEVES HAVE ENTERED! YOU HAVE NO LEGAL MEANS TO PROTECT YOURSELVES AND IT IS ALL BUT TOO LATE! So be it.

Oh, you say, "And where were you while we slept and this happened to us?" Telling you as loudly as we could shout and you shot missiles at us and write of our evil presence. Will man get that which he deserves? I most certainly hope not.

Your U.S. Constitution, according to the Preamble, is intended to provide for justice, domestic tranquility, common defense and general welfare, and to secure the blessings of liberty not only for yourselves but for posterity. These were the goals that shaped

your Constitution. And this is the Constitution that enabled America to become a great nation of free people.

The "Newstates (by the way, they are already set up and maps with the new designations already before the legislature) of America Constitution" has a Preamble also -- but it states NOT ONE OF THE OBJECTIVES OF YOUR TRUE CONSTITUTION. Instead of "justice and domestic tranquility", the new constitution seeks only "good order" (see the "Protocols") without defining what that means. The very first words are "So that we may join in common endeavors" -- and the body of the new constitution makes it clear that this means an end to individual endeavors. Their new constitution is expressly stated to be good only for a prescribed period of 25 years. Your descendants are left to fend for themselves with ever increasing helplessness and shackles placed at each recorded change. No reference is made in the Preamble to your defense or general welfare. (No, because you will have neither.) Worst of all, the matter of liberty -- so central to your present Constitution -- is totally ignored in the Preamble of the new one, which seeks only "an adequate and self-repairing government". The emphasis throughout their new constitution is on the government -- not on the people. "Adequate" turns out to mean too powerful to be challenged. And "self-repairing" means that the laws and governmental structures can be continually changed and shifted to permit anything your rulers wish to do. *I feel as if I should ask you to go back and memorize the plan of the Zionist Protocols. EVERY SENTENCE AND CHANGE IS DIRECTLY RESULTANT FROM THAT PLAN.*

I hereby request that those Zionist Protocols and this portion of a summary of The Secret New Constitution, be published separately in and of itself. With a copy of your original Constitution as laid forth through your founding fathers.

A little summary:

ARTICLE I is divided into two portions defining "Rights" and "Responsibilities." It turns out that some of your present rights disappear outright, and practically all of the remainder become conditional and fragile, able to be terminated at the whim of the government or by Presidential Order. The responsibilities, however, which are obligations of the citizen to the government, are absolute and unconditional. (Your President is already functioning under that carefully veiled permit and has told you so most openly and defiantly!)

ARTICLE II defines what are called the "Newstates". The 50 states you have now become 10 in number (I ask herein that a copy of the proposed map be attached to this document.) It is no accident that your federal government for the past several years has managed its outlying activities through ten federal regions. These 10 newstates will be completely subservient to the federal government and creatures of it.

ARTICLES III-VIII define the independent branches of government and their powers and duties. Under your present Constitution, the federal government is divided into three co-equal branches -- the Executive, Legislative, and Judicial. They were

carefully set up according to a system of checks and balances in order to protect your freedoms from arbitrary government. But under their new constitution, there would be not three but six branches so structured that your present system of checks and balances are totally destroyed and those branches which are now not actually part of the government, i.e., IRS, Federal Reserve, etc., would become all powerful through governmental parenthood.

The counterparts of your present three branches would be greatly changed and would be joined, further, by a Regulatory Branch to control your everyday affairs; a Planning Branch to plan your nation's economy; and an Electoral Branch to oversee, monitor, finance, and regulate all elections throughout the country.

ARTICLE XI provides new procedures for constitutional amendments which are totally different from and more dangerous than those which now exist.

ARTICLE XII provides for transition from your present representative and republican form of government to the new, cleverly disguised dictatorship.

Every word of their new constitution has been chosen carefully and for a purpose. Its basic nature and provisions are extremely revealing.

## **CITIZENS' RIGHTS**

### **THE RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS**

First, consider the matter of individual citizens' rights. One right which is under powerful attack right now and which disappears in the new constitution is the right to bear arms. Instead, "The bearing of arms or the possession of lethal weapons shall be confined to the police, members of the armed forces, and those licensed under law." Regardless of what you may think about the ins and outs of the controversial "Gun Control" issue, you should be aware of the historical fact that disarming of the populace is always a part of any totalitarian scheme. (See Protocols)

### **TRIAL BY JURY**

They already have you on this one--it already becomes the whim of the lawyers and judges as to whether or not a "general" citizen with a "case" can have a jury--and then, the one demanding a jury has to pay for it. This has already happened to this very scribe. That, along with prejudgment by a judge in that five hearings were scheduled in a case involving their home and an S&L and the defendants were not allowed so much as a speech, nor was their attorney allowed presentation of the case.

In this instance it involved the lack of public sale of "their" home (we shall write of this case, but not at this sitting) which was not held. The sale was advertised, certified notices were sent--but no one showed up to hold the sale--in the Bakersfield City Hall, yet. Witnesses to the lack of sale were the elected City Treasurer and City Clerk. Both

attended three court appearances in which the case was not allowed to come before the bench for lack of proper "cover sheet" on a document. Of course the defendants had to pay expenses to the city for absence of the officials (who were outraged--and helpless). At worst, it would have cost less than \$500 to reoffer the sale (this was asked and emphatically denied as was any allowance for outside court compromise)--not so, my friends, attorneys fees have now exceeded \$75,000, and eight court sessions wherein these ones have yet to be allowed to speak. The incumbent judge is also holding threat over these one's head for he is up for re-election in June and has publicly blamed these ones for his "troubles"--but, there is still an outstanding decision resting in the hands of three judges who did temporarily set aside one of his judgments--yet to be heard. It is only one more step in a line of at least eight more hearings which so far exceeds the cost of the home as to be foolish except for the lessons involved. At any rate these ones have lived in packed boxes for if the decision is against them, they can be evicted and their dwelling and property seized within 24 hours. This has naught to do with taxes, or broken laws. It was simply property purchased on a land contract and the original owners were foreclosed. Because there was a second investor, Santa Barbara Savings of California would not "deal"--and suggested these ones go to the public sale which is routinely performed on foreclosures and it would allow clearing of the title -- the rest is history. Except that Santa Barbara Savings is now in the hands of the Government for failure.

The important information asked at mandatory depositions were things like, "Do you know your children's birthdays?" and a requirement to list them. Moreso, "Did you, Mr. \_\_\_\_\_, know your ex-wife's birthday?" This at \$200 plus, per hour! You have trouble, little ones--real trouble!

In other words, that right which disappears is that of trial by jury. Instead, as defined in Article VIII on the Judicial Branch, a presiding judge may decide whether a trial is to be of the investigatory or adversary type. An investigatory trial is the type used, for example, in the Soviet Union: you are presumed guilty and must prove your innocence before a panel of judges. If an adversary trial is chosen, the judge is to decide whether there is to be a jury and how many jurors there shall be. There is no provision to prevent your jury, if any, from being a jury of one, who, as easily as not, could be your bitter enemy.

As for how you might wind up in court in the first place, the section on "Rights" provides that "Searches and seizures shall be only on judicial warrant". Now, that sounds reassuring, until you discover that nowhere in the new constitution are there any criteria given for the issuance of a judicial warrant. In other words, it is totally arbitrary.

## PRACTICE OF RELIGION

The practice of religion is said to be "privileged". That is not the same as freedom of religion, legally. A right is something which cannot be revoked. A privilege, however, is something you hold only at the pleasure of the government, which can

revoke it at will. For instance, at present, it is a "privilege" to voluntarily file an income tax form. Everything they do within the IRS is unlawful--it is however, not illegal. Everything the government does is "legal" even if unlawful, and you had better begin to recognize the difference or there will soon be no difference.

## PROPERTY RIGHTS

Consider the matter of property rights. Their new constitution states "No property shall be taken without compensation". But it does not say "just" compensation. The omission of that one little word "just" -- after over 40 drafts -- cannot be accidental, my friends. It would permit the government to seize your house, give you \$1.00, and say, "We gave you compensation." Frightening? Oh, I sincerely do hope so!

## DECLARED EMERGENCY

The preoccupation with declared emergency is prominent with respect to rights. In Article VI of their new constitution, the reasons and procedures for declaration of emergency are prescribed. Among other things, it states that emergency can be declared for no better reason than "if an extra-ordinary advantage be anticipated". It does not say advantage to whom, but obviously it means advantage to the government or the Presidential branch. It has already been utilized and tried out on you ones and you raved approval--how about the invasion of Panama???????

Observe that Article I of their constitution says that freedom of expression, of communication, of movement, of assembly and of petition are abridged in declared emergency. Peaceful public gatherings to discuss public issues may also be interrupted or denied. Writs of habeas corpus are also suspended in declared emergency, which means you could be locked up and held indefinitely without the preferring of any charges.

## **RESPONSIBILITIES**

With respect to the so-called "Responsibilities" defined in their new constitution, the potential dangers tend to be more subtle: "Each citizen shall participate in the processes of democracy, assisting in the selection of officials and in the monitoring of their conduct in office." Several points even in this one sentence would merit comment, but simply consider the word "shall". This is a command--and then go back and reread the Protocols. You shall participate. Not that you have the discretion to participate. And if you do not do so, you are violating the most basic law of the land, the new constitution. Compare the constitutions of all communist-led countries, also.

The Newstates are simply puppets of the federal government. "If governments of the Newstates fail to carry out fully their constitutional duties, their officials shall be warned, and may be required by the Senate on the recommendation of the Watchkeeper, to forfeit revenues from the Newstates of America." You have no doubt already heard of various cases in which certain localities have been forced to forfeit

their revenue sharing funds because of failure to comply with federal "guidelines", so-called.

IT CAN HAPPEN TO YOU!!! *IT CAN HAPPEN TO YOU!!!*

### **THE PRESIDENCY**

Consider now the counterpart of your executive branch, which in the new constitution is simply called counterpart Presidency". The President is a "strong man", able to call all the shots. He is to serve for a single term of 9 years. You may have noticed the "single term" idea popping up lately; and even the 9-year length has been suggested by some in print and speech. Their secret new constitution is the source of that idea, dear ones.

### **THE VICE-PRESIDENT**

There are also two Vice-Presidents (it has already been put into play in Panama--remember--"the two vice-presidents were taken" (in the "coup") just last week, while "the President (Endara) was somewhere in America!" Then, your President pronounced it all a hoax and the incident immediately banned from all news releases of any kind on the basis (secretly) of "national security". One VP is designated for "General Affairs", first in line of Presidential succession in case of disability; the other designated for "Internal Affairs" and second in line. There are detailed provisions for Presidential and Vice-Presidential disability, with appointment playing a key role as in your present 25th Amendment to the U.S. Constitution. Note especially that Section 5 of Article V provides that "Candidates for the presidency and the vice-presidencies shall be natural-born citizens." The key word here is Candidates. All a foreign-person need say is, "I am doing nothing to become a candidate"; or, "I said I was not a candidate"; or, "I am not even a candidate, so therefore I cannot remove myself as a candidate for the vice-presidency"; or, "I am out to support the President's programs, how can I remove myself when I am not on it..." Under this section, therefore, a foreign-born person could well become president (and it is all carefully planned to produce exactly that result) once he is nominated by a president, in the event there is an office vacancy in one or both of the vice-presidencies, followed by succession when a president becomes disabled for any reason. This is the very reason the Presidential Advisors are ever so much more powerful than any of the Cabinet members! And guess who has headed the Advisor list until just recently! Now he is independent and is even more dangerous than ever--yes, dear ones, Mr. Kissinger.

A provision which exemplifies the power of the president is "Treaties or agreements with other nations negotiated under the President's authority shall be in effect unless objected to by a majority of the Senate with 90 days." PAY ATTENTION! URGENT! THE TRILATERALS AND BILDERBERGERS ARE MEETING RIGHT NOW TO DECIDE WHICH TREATIES WILL BE SIGNED AT THE UPCOMING SUMMIT!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Here is a pattern which permeates the new constitution, wherein all sorts of actions take effect unless objected to by a majority, instead of resulting from positive approval by a majority. This even applies in the matter of constitutional amendment, in which amendments generated by the Judicial Branch take effect unless turned down by a majority of the people. Well, the people never hear about these things already and no-one is told purposely in Congress, so 90 days pass and zilch is done. Automatically you have new constitutions, laws, etc., and you never even know it until you are placed under arrest or undergo search and seizure which you thought was illegal. "Whoops" simply doesn't cut it, friends.

Under the Presidency, there is also to be a new official called the "Intendant", whose powers are potentially those of the commander of a nationwide Gestapo. The actual working, of course, sounds relatively mild to the unwary. The danger lies in what is not said and the limits that are not imposed. He is to supervise offices for Intelligence and Investigation, as well as an Office of Emergency Organization. His role here reflects a preoccupation with emergency that crops up again and again throughout the new constitution. The word "emergency" appears 13 times in the new constitution; it does not appear even once in your present Constitution. Constitutional provisions for declaration of emergency, of course, have been used time after time in recent years to terminate freedom in other countries, and preparation and secret usage is in full force in your country. Note the Banking Emergency Regulations which we have already shared with you readers.

## THE INTENDANT

The Intendant is also given the authority to charter tax-exempt foundations or corporations that are "determined by him to be for useful public purposes". There is no check whatsoever on his authority to do this. This only reflects the unbridled authority of the President himself under the new constitution, however. It does not provide for accountability of an unscrupulous President.

Their constitution gives the President all the tools he needs to establish unchallenged authority during the transition period from our present to the new constitution, as described in Article XII. This open invitation for him to assume any and all powers he deems appropriate speaks for itself.

Furthermore, with respect to the replacement of present governmental functions by those defined by their constitution, "The President shall determine when replacement is complete." Since only the president is given this power, there is really nothing to prevent him from freezing the process partway through, for example, after abolishing our present Congress and before appointing the new one. It is very possible that these two very short passages are the real crux of their secret new constitution. But just to round out the President's guarantees of invulnerability, their new constitution also affords a remarkable license to lie in Article IX. Of the three exceptions noted therein, "treason" is of no force and effect, since it is nowhere defined in the new constitution. Now, do you still question who are your "treasonists"?

## **LEGISLATIVE BRANCH**

Given the power of the President under the new constitution, the rest of the government would really have only whatever status their President allowed it to have. However, the Legislative Branch would consist of a Senate and House of Representatives, as now. But there the similarities end. Senators would no longer be elected at all; instead they would be hand-picked appointees of the President, plus former Presidents and Vice-Presidents, and would serve for life. The House of Representatives would have 400 members, but there would be only 100 congressional districts. Each district would elect 3 representatives who would serve for 3-year terms. These would be expected to compete with one another instead of speaking with one voice; so this device would effectively undermine local representation at the national level. There would also be 100 representatives elected "at large" from the nation as a whole instead of individual districts. The "at large" members would form the backbone of what little is left to the House: they would serve for 9-year terms, and would be the ones eligible to become committee chairmen.

## **JUDICIAL BRANCH.**

The Judicial Branch would be presided over by a Principal Justice, chosen by the President's hand-picked or rubber-stamp Senate. He would be a judicial "czar", controlling the entire judicial system of the nation with the aid of a Judicial Council and Judiciary Assembly. The Judicial Council would be the originator of all constitutional amendments and would have the duty to consider amending their constitution to legalize unconstitutional steps taken by the government from time to time and at random.

## **REGULATORY BRANCH**

The Regulatory Branch is foreshadowed by many current developments. But the most notable feature of this Branch, aside from its grip on the nation's enterprises generally, is the blessing given to cartel arrangements called "Authorities". It states, "Member enterprises of an Authority shall be exempt from other regulation." But as for the "little guys", who do come under the government's regulation, it says, "Nonmembers shall be required to maintain the same standards as those prescribed for members". The "Standards" prescribed would be those agreed upon by the cartel members and nonmembers would not be allowed even to exceed those standards if they wanted to do so for competitive reasons.

## **PLANNING BRANCH**

The Planning Branch is foreshadowed by the increasing clamor for "economic planning" by the present Domestic Council of the White House and by the national land-use planning legislation. It would consist of a 15- member board appointed by the President. They would prepare 6-and 12-year plans and budgets to reflect the desires



of the President, who would submit the budgets to the House of Representatives for their rubber-stamp approval each year.

### **ELECTORAL BRANCH**

The Electoral Branch is also on its way piecemeal, through public financing of election campaigns, quota systems, and now the newly operational Federal Election Commission, whose regulations do not apply to the present vice-presidency office...

Under their new constitution, there is to be an electoral "Overseer" in charge of the Electoral Branch, chosen by the President's hand picked Senate, and he is to "supervise the organization of national and district parties, arrange for the discussions among them, and provide for the nomination and election of candidates for public office." All electoral processes are to be paid for out of tax money; and no party can run candidates if it is not "recognized" by the Overseer. There are quota systems for apportionment of public funds that clearly would help drive out small parties and tend ultimately toward a one-party system. Furthermore, the Overseer is to monitor, supervise, and regulate the election process *completely*. All the power necessary to convert elections into a meaningless exercise is provided the Electoral Branch under their secret new constitution.

### **SUMMATION**

Now sit quietly for a moment and PRAY! Ask the Divine God Creator in in Light to sit with you--and then, please, get furious, panicked, angry and get ready to ACT! I am accused of giving you no hope? I am accused of doom and gloom! IT CANNOT GET ANY GLOOMIER OR MORE DOOMED THAN THIS! HOPE? ALL YOU HAVE IS HOPE! With action appropriately manifested you not only have hope, you have recourse. That is, if you stop your dallying about which "channel" approves "who" and "who's Hatonn is who's" and "Who's Sananda might or might not be THE real Jesus Sananda". HE COMES FORTH TO SHOW YOU THE WAY AND BRING TRUTH! HOW MANY WILL HEAR--IN TIME? SO BE IT.

I can only observe that their secret new constitution is not new at all. It is actually a prescription for the oldest kind of government of all: one-man rule. It is the slippage backward into the bad old ways of the past that you have seen increasingly during your brief lifetime, brought about by increasingly ignoring your own Constitution, which is still the newest idea in government. It is all a planned and carefully laid blueprint for the ending of freedom for "you the people". You better study those Zionist Protocols and Plans most carefully, my brothers, for in many instances, it is already too late.

You have celebrated your 200th anniversary as the rebirth of your nation---or was it the death of your free republic? Your Constitution was the product of distilling the experience of 5,000 years of civilization. Only slightly over 200 years old, it is still practically new -- especially since you have not used it much lately. If God would grant you the option of doing so at this late hour, there is truly a new start you can

make with full confidence in the results---but an additional 14 years have passed since that anniversary. You had better closely look at that which has transpired in just those 14 years. You are out of time, my friends.

The new start is to pick up your present, unique Constitution and demand that it be again utilized in every component--in every detail. Demand the ceasing of the raping of your "Justice System" and all of your freedoms. Stop the bribery and purchasing of your political representatives. If you would demand use of, and use yourself, your Constitution, it would be the first time in your lifetime that this has been done.

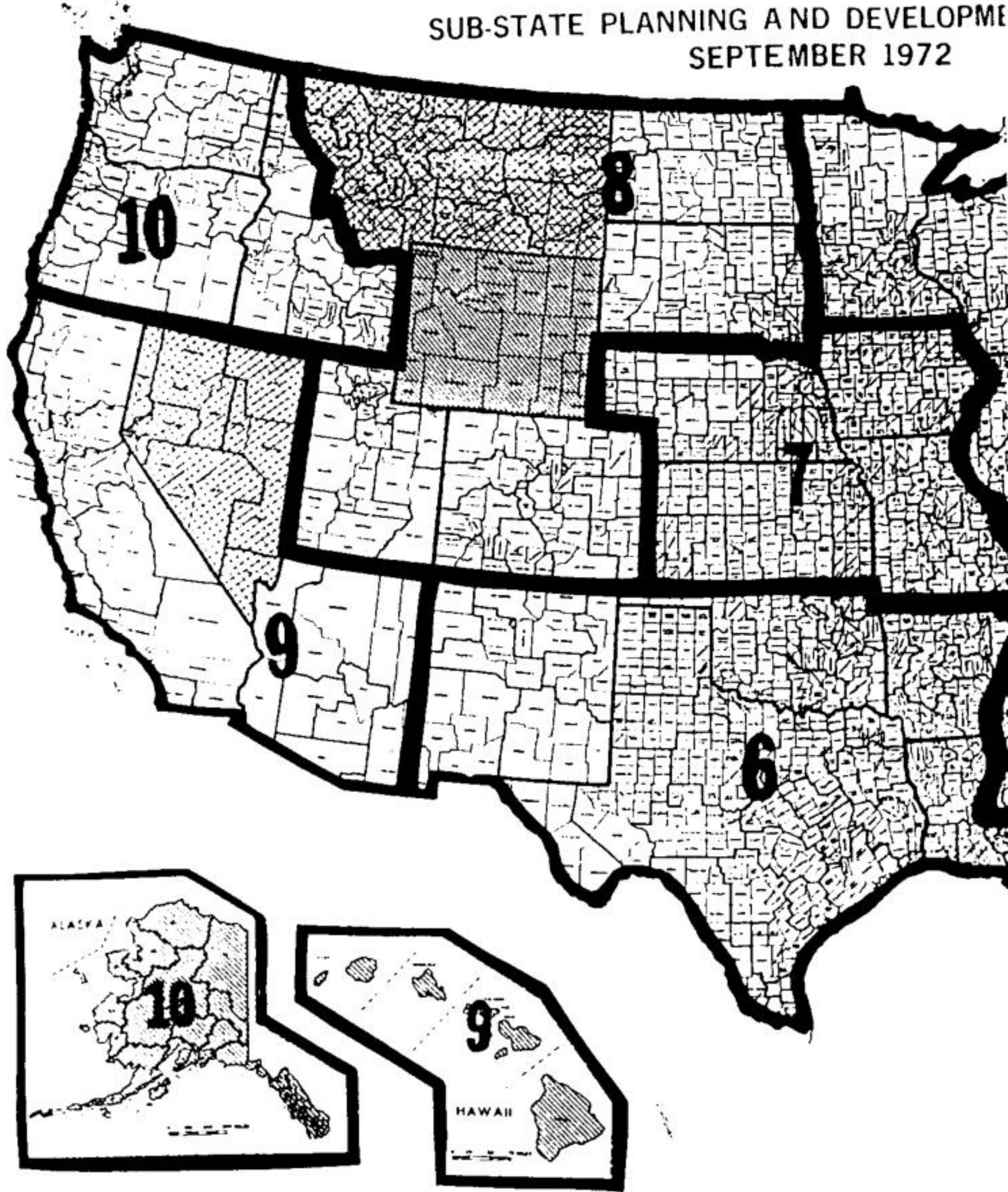
*YOU CAN CHANGE IT ALL IF YOU WANT TO. IF YOU CARE NOT ENOUGH TO GET UP AND TAKE A STAND AND DEMAND TRUTH IN GOD AND CONSTITUTION, YOU ARE DESTINED FOR THE DEATH OF FREEDOM--AND VERY SOON INDEED.*

*SALU, SALU, SALU.*

*MAY GOD HEAR YOUR PETITION AND GIVE UNTO YOU GUIDANCE.*

*I AM HATONN TO CLEAR, PLEASE.*

SUB-STATE PLANNING AND DEVELOPMENT  
SEPTEMBER 1972



# "NEW STATES" MAP

DEVELOPMENT DISTRICTS,  
1972



COUNTIES AND COUNTIES ARE NO LONGER DESIRED BY THE RECASTING GROUP IN WASHINGTON, D.C. THESE LINES ARE SCHEDULED TO BECOME INACTIVE. ELECTED REPRESENTATION IS ALSO NO LONGER DESIRED. THE ORDER FOR THIS RECASTING SYSTEM CAME FROM THE UNITED NATIONS. --Bernadine Smith

"New States may be admitted by the Congress into this Union, but no new State shall be formed or created within the jurisdiction of any other State, nor any State formed by the junction of two or more States or parts of States without the consent of the Legislatures of the States concerned as well as the Congress."

UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION  
Article IV, Section 3, Paragraph 1

REGIONAL GOVERNMENT IS INTERNATIONAL GOVERNMENT FORCED UPON THE UNITED STATES BY INTERNATIONAL TREATIES. IT DISSOLVES U.S. SOVEREIGNTY AND PREPARES U.S. ADMINISTRATIONS OF GOVERNMENT TO OPERATE OUR NATION IN A MERGER OF THE U.S. WITH RUSSIA.

--Bernadine Smith

**1987 Information:**

The country is partitioned off into 10 "regions". The most bold black lines delineate the ten sections (regions), each having its own "capital". The less bold lines depict the replacements for counties. They are called U.M.J.O.s (Umbrella Multi-jurisdictional Organizations). Every state has been so recast. The finest lines are the present country structure that is "planned" to be abolished. --Bernadine Smith

REGIONALISM - PRESIDENT NIXON'S NEW FEDERALISM

REGIONAL ALIGNMENTS

Region	Capital	States	Region	Capital	States
1	Boston	Conn., Maine, Mass., N.H., R.I., Vt.	6	Dallas	Ark., La., N. Mex., Okla.
2	N.Y. City	N.Y., N.J., Puerto Rico, Virgin Islands	7	Ft. Worth	Texas, Iowa, Kan., Mo., Nebr.
3	Phila.	Del., D.C., Md., Pa., Va., West Va.	8	Denver	Colo., Mont., N.D., S.D., Utah, Wyo.
4	Atlanta	Ala., Fla., Ga., Ky., Miss., N.C., S.C., Tenn.	9	San Fran.	Ariz., Cal., Hawaii, Nev.
5	Chicago	Ill., Ind., Minn., Mich., Ohio, West	10	Seattle	Alaska, Idaho, Ore., Washington

President Nixon on 3-27-69 through the Government Reorganization Act divided the United States into ten Regions. To further implement this Regional Governance over the U.S.A. President Nixon signed Executive Order 11647 and entered it in the Federal Register Feb 12, 1972. (Vol. 37, No. 30)

Through the authority vested in him as President of the U.S., he established a Federal Regional Council for each of the ten standard regions. It stated that the President shall designate one member of each such Council as Chairman of that Council and such chairman shall serve at the pleasure of the President.

## CHAPTER 21

### A SUMMARY COMPARISON OF THE EXISTING U.S.

#### CONSTITUTION AND A PROPOSED CONSTITUTIONAL MODEL

By Patrick Gage June 1990

It is very instructional to compare point-by-point the existing US Constitution with its Amendments and the "Proposed Constitutional Model" as documented in the book "The Emerging Constitution" by Rexford Tugwell. Relative comparisons of these documents have been made by Hatonn in previous Phoenix Journal Expresses and in this Journal.

The purpose of this portion is to allow documentation from an interested reader, just like yourself, who has gone to the trouble of investigating these issues in some detail. For clarity of comparison, I would prefer to print the entire US Constitution with its Amendments on the left pages of this book, and the corresponding replacement from the proposed model on the right pages --line for line -- to really see what is proposed (or rather -- what is left out!). This cannot be done in this present Journal, so a summary must suffice here. However, I do plan to create such a line-by-line comparison that should be available through America West for a nominal low cost by the end of July.

I should point out that I am not a historian or a lawyer. I am, however, a very concerned and well educated citizen that is deeply interested in what is REALLY going on here.

#### REFERENCES

Copies of the Original US Constitution with its 26 Amendments may be obtained for 75 cents from: THE SPOTLIGHT or the Liberty Lobby, 300 Independence Ave. S. E., Washington, D. C. 20003. Copies may also be found in reference books and local libraries - although some printed versions may be different than the actual original. The "Proposed Constitutional Model" is given on pages 595 thru 621 of "The Emerging Constitution," Rexford G. Tugwell, copyright 1974, Harper's Magazine Press, Harper & Row Publishers Inc., 10 East 53rd Street, New York, NY 10022. I was able to find the first edition (ISBN 0-06-128225-10) in a local library filed under 342.73 T915E. This book contains fourteen (14) chapters, composed of various papers, and the last chapter being entitled: "A Proposed Constitutional Model for the Newstates of America."

#### WHAT IS THE PROPOSED CONSTITUTIONAL MODEL

As stated in the book's Prefatory Note (Preface):

"The chapters of this book were written as papers to be discussed at the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions. This was a continuing project and was contributed to not only by the Senior Fellows of the Center but by many Visiting Fellows during several years. After discussion the papers were revised and gradually assumed their present form.

"The papers were the background for a succession of constitutional models. These served to focus and to make more precise the constitutional changes believed to be necessary after nearly two hundred years. There were frequent modifications to the model, and the number of revisions grew to forty. Still more are in prospect to meet the criteria of the papers. (... and later at the end ...)

"This is said with due respect for time and its inevitable effects. One emerging conclusion has been that coming generations ought not to be precluded from making their own basic law. This offering is for now and the immediate -- not the far - future."

Also, in the last part of Chapter 13, "The Emerging Situation: A Summary":

"The year of 1787 was peculiarly a year of transition. The original compact among the states had failed to maintain a general government, and the life of the nation was in jeopardy. (...)

"The people were to be sovereign and were to choose their representatives. This indicated a government whose limitations were strictly marked. The tripartite structure reflected these ideas, its branches opposed to one another so that none would accumulate oppressive powers.

"Concern for protection from arbitrary authority was much stronger than the desire for governmental services. (...)

"If the Constitution's deficiencies for these later days is accepted as substantially accurate, several characteristics are conspicuous.

"One of these is the blurring of borders on every side, of an amorphous mass, with consequent inability to say with authority what any clause means. This results from many tentative testings. All three branches have invaded the no man's land between them and have sometimes found themselves in conflict with the other branches. And all three have assumed powers regarded as necessary to their responsibilities but not mentioned in the original charter.

"There would seem to be a choice, now that this indeterminateness has become so prominent a characteristic, between accepting it as a satisfactory method of constitutional change or rejecting it in favor of a renewed effort, similar to that of 1787, to assign powers and responsibilities within government and the rights and duties of the citizen. (... and later at the end on page 591...)

"Meanwhile it can do no harm to consider what a rejuvenated Constitution would be like; such an exercise may even constitute a demonstration of the distance we have come from the venerated original and how its provisions are being tortured in the constant conflict over its archaic meanings. The intention of this book has been to demonstrate that such restructuring is, indeed, necessary.

(Chapter 14 Preface, page 592:)

"The arrangements argued for in this book would naturally lead to the formulation of a new model. (...)

"No such model can ever be regarded as finished. It can only be said that it is what has seemed best at the time. Changes will still be made in the future, (...)

"There are other changes, some in the Presidency, some in the Judiciary, but none of them is drastic. There have been complaints about both. As to the Presidency it has been concluded that its faults are mostly to be found in the Congress. (... and at the end of the Chapter 14 Preface ...)

"It remains to say that the Center fellows are convinced that the time has come for a reassessment of our basic law. The model here is to be taken as a beginning, not an end."

## SOME GENERAL THOUGHTS

I am sure that the Center for the Study of Democratic Institutions and its Fellows were then, and still are now, trying to do their very best to restructure the Constitution in their perception to alleviate its currently perceived problems and changes with the changing times. Many people support this effort. Many are dead-set against it.

Regardless of your point of view -- REMEMBER: that what can occur as a result of a convened Constitutional Convention can have little or no resemblance of whatever draft is presented. It has happened before! I feel we were/are fortunate to have had the proper representatives and supporters present at the Constitutional Convention in 1787.

## CONTENTS COMPARISONS

As Hatonn has described the Original US Constitution in detail, I will only summarize that it contains seven (7) Articles and twenty-six (26) Amendments -- the first ten Amendments being our Bill of Rights. In contrast, the Proposed Model contains twelve (12) Articles and no Amendments -- all changes being incorporated directly into the new text for each Article. Also, the order and contents of each Article of the Proposed Model are different than that of the Original Constitution, so direct comparisons are a bit difficult.

The abbreviations "(Now)" and "(Model)" will be used to denote the original and current U.S. Constitution, and the above "Proposed Constitutional Model", respectively. The quotes will use the exact same lower- and uppercase letters as the references. This can be revealing in the intent in the readings. I will cover the Preamble, Bill of Rights, and some general insights of my own.

## THE PREAMBLES

(Now) "We the People of the United States, in Order to form a more perfect Union, establish Justice, insure domestic Tranquility, provide for the common defence, promote the general Welfare, and secure the Blessings of Liberty to ourselves and our Posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.'

(Model) "So that we may join in common endeavors, welcome the future in good order, and create an adequate and self-repairing government - we, the people, do establish the Newstates of America, herein provided to be ours, and do ordain this Constitution whose supreme law shall be until the time prescribed for it shall have run."

(Say what? -- Author's note.)

## THE DECLARED EMERGENCY

The phrases "in declared emergency", "in emergency", "national emergency", "the emergency", "the circumstances extreme", "a limited emergency", "during emergency", "in emergencies", occur a total of at least nine times that I found during just one casual reading. Nowhere did I find what the definition or set of events was that is necessary to cause a not-emergency to become an emergency. This is very important, as you will see below.

## UNDER LAW

There are also numerous references to your rights or privileges being given "under law". I counted at least seven instances of such phrases. Again, it is not clear what that law or set of laws are, and how they may be superseded by executive privilege during an "emergency".

## YOUR BILL OF RIGHTS

### 1. FREEDOM OF RELIGION, SPEECH, PRESS, AND ASSEMBLY

(Now) "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances."



(Model: Article I, Rights and Responsibilities; A. Rights; Section 1) "Freedom of expression, of communication, of movement, of assembly, or of petition shall not be abridged except in declared emergency."

(Section 8) "The practice of religion shall be privileged; but no religion shall be imposed by some on others, and none shall have public support."

(Model: Article I, A. Rights; Section 7) "It shall be public policy to promote discussion of public issues and to encourage peaceful public gatherings for this purpose. Permission to hold such gatherings shall not be denied, nor shall they be interrupted, except in declared emergency or on a showing of imminent danger to public order and on judicial warrant."

(Model: Article I, A. Rights; Section 3) "Public communicators may decline to reveal sources of information, but shall be responsible for hurtful disclosures."

## 2. THE RIGHT TO BEAR ARMS

(Now) "A well regulated Militia, being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear Arms, shall not be infringed."

(Model: Article I; B. Responsibilities; Section 8) "There shall be a responsibility to avoid violence and to keep the peace; for this reason the bearing of arms or the possession of lethal weapons shall be confined to the police, members of the armed forces, and those licensed under law."

## 3. QUARTERING OF SOLDIERS

(Now) "No Soldier shall, in time of peace be quartered in any house, without the consent of the Owner, nor in time of war, but in a manner to be prescribed by law."

## 4. UNREASONABLE SEARCH AND SEIZURE

(Now) "The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated, and no Warrants shall issue, but upon probable cause, supported by Oath or affirmation, and particularly describing the place to be searched, and the persons or things to be seized."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 4) The privacy of individuals shall be respected; searches and seizures shall be made only on judicial warrant; persons shall be pursued or questioned only for the prevention of crime or the apprehension of suspected criminals, and only according to rules established under the law."

## 5. DUE PROCESS OF LAW

(Now) "No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a Grand Jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the Militia, when in actual service in time of War or public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offence to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 12) "No person shall be deprived of life, liberty, or property without due process of law. No property shall be taken without compensation."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 14) "No person shall be placed twice in jeopardy for the same offense."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 13) "Legislatures shall define crimes and conditions requiring restraint, but confinement shall not be for punishment; and, when possible, there shall be preparation for return to freedom."

## 6. SPEEDY AND PUBLIC TRIAL AND RIGHT OF COUNSEL

(Now) "In all criminal prosecutions, the accused shall enjoy the right to a speedy and public trial, by an impartial jury of the State and district wherein the crime shall have been committed, which district shall have been previously ascertained by law, and to be informed of the nature and cause of the accusation; to be confronted with the witnesses against him; to have compulsory process for obtaining witnesses in his favor, and to have the Assistance of Counsel for his defence."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 15) "Writs of habeas corpus shall not be suspended except in declared emergency."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 16) "Accused persons shall be informed of charges against them, shall have a speedy trial, shall have reasonable bail, shall be allowed to confront witnesses or to call others, and shall not be compelled to testify against themselves; at the time of arrest they shall be informed of their right to be silent and to have counsel, provided, if necessary, at public expense; and courts shall consider the contention that prosecution may be under an invalid or unjust statute."

## 7. RIGHT OF TRIAL BY JURY

(Now) "In suits of common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall be preserved, and no fact tried by a jury, shall be otherwise reexamined in any Court of the United States, than according to the rules of the common law."

## 8. NO CRUEL AND UNUSUAL PUNISHMENT

(Now) "Excessive bail shall not be required, nor excessive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punishments inflicted."

## 9. NOT TO DENY RIGHTS RETAINED BY THE PEOPLE

(Now) "The enumeration in the Constitution, of certain rights, shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people."

(Model: Article I, B. Responsibilities, Section 1) "Each freedom of the citizen shall prescribe a corresponding responsibility not to diminish that of others: of speech, communication, assembly, and petition, to grant the same freedom to others; of religion, to respect that of others; of privacy, not to invade that of others; of the holding and disposal of property, the obligation to extend the same privilege to others."

## 10. POWERS RESERVED TO THE PEOPLE

(Now) "The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 6) "All persons shall have equal protection of the laws, and in all electoral procedures the vote of every eligible citizen shall count equally with others."

(Model: Article I, B. Responsibilities, Section 3) "Protection of the law shall be repaid by assistance in its enforcement; this shall include respect for the procedures of justice, apprehension of lawbreakers, and testimony at trial."

(Model: Article I, B. Responsibilities, Section 6) "Each shall pay whatever share of governmental costs is consistent with fairness to all."

(Model: Article I, B. Responsibilities, Section 13) "All rights and responsibilities defined herein shall extend to such associations of citizens as may be defined by law."

## OF GENERAL INTEREST

(Now) One President and one Vice-President, each having a four year term.

(Model) One President and two Vice Presidents, each having a nine year term, and salaries for life.

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 2) "Access to information possessed by governmental agencies shall not be denied except in the interests of national security; but communications among officials necessary to decision making shall be privileged."

(Model: Article I; A. Rights; Section 5) "There shall be no discrimination because of race, creed, color, origin, or sex. The Court of Rights and Responsibilities may determine whether selection for various occupations has been discriminatory."

(Model: Article II, The Newstates; Section 9) "Taxes on land may be at higher rates than those on its improvements."

(Model: Article V, The Presidency; Section 3) "Responsible for the Vice-President for General Affairs there shall be Chancellors of External, Financial, Legal, and Military Affairs. (...) The Chancellor of Military affairs shall act for the presidency in disposing all armed forces except militia commanded by governors; but these shall be available for national service at the President's convenience. Except in declared emergency, the deployment of forces in far waters or in other nations without their consent shall be notified in advance to a national security committee of the Senate hereinafter provided."

(Model: Article VI, The Legislative Branch, A. The Senate, Section 8) "In time of present or prospective danger caused by cataclysm, by attack, or by insurrection, the Senate may declare a national emergency and may authorize the President to take appropriate action. If the Senate be dispersed, and no quorum available, the President may proclaim the emergency, and may terminate it unless the Senate shall have acted. If the President is not available, and the circumstances extreme, the senior serving member of the presidential succession may act until a quorum assembles."

(Model: Article VI, The Legislative Branch, A. The Senate, Section 9) The Senate may also define and declare a limited emergency in time of prospective danger, or of local or regional disaster, or if an extraordinary advantage be anticipated. It shall be considered by the House of Representatives within three days and, unless disapproved, may be extended for a designated period and for a limited area before renewal. Extraordinary expenditures during emergency may be approved, without regard to usual budget procedures, by the House of Representatives with the concurrence of the President."

(Model: Article VI, The Legislative Branch, B. The House of Representatives, Section 9) "It shall be the duty of the House to make the laws concerning taxes." *And it goes on for 21 subcategories in that area alone!*

(Model: Article X, Governmental Arrangements; Section 5) "The fiscal year shall be the same as the calendar year, with new appropriations available at its beginning."

(Model: Article XII, Transition; Section 6) "Constitutions of the Newstates shall be established as arranged by the Judicial Council and the Principle Justice."

(Now) The Constitution is modified by its current amendment and ratification procedures.

(Model: Article XI, Amendment; Section 2) "When this Constitution shall have been in effect for twenty-five years the Overseer shall ask, by referendum, whether a new Constitution shall be prepared. If a majority so decide, the Council, making use of such advice as may be available, and consulting those who have made complaint, shall prepare a new draft for submission at the next election. If not disapproved by a majority it shall be in effect. If disapproved it shall be redrafted and resubmitted with changes as may then be appropriate to the circumstances, and it shall be submitted to the voters at the following election. If not disapproved by a majority it shall be in effect. If disapproved it shall be restudied and resubmitted."

#### IGNORANCE OF THE LAW IS NO EXCUSE

This may sound like or Doom and Gloom Hatonn -- and it is not! This is the latest published version of a proposed Constitution brought to you by the best legal experts in the field per 1974, sixteen years ago! What US Corporation international agreements and treaties, Presidential international agreements and treaties, and other UN, CIA, and FBI agreements and treaties that have been made to date that may have superseded (have replaced) our current Constitutional Rights -- I know not. What would constitute a "state of emergency" to supersede all of your proposed Constitutional rights? -- I know not: but I do know that large numbers of people are very easily frightened by cloud formations and weather balloons! I remain very concerned.

## EPILOGUE

REC/T #1 SANANDA

SATURDAY, JUNE 2, 1990 7:00 A.M. YEAR 3 DAY 290

I Am here, Thomas, yes, I Am Sananda in the golden Radiance, come of the Father to bring his people home. Peace be unto thee this glorious day.

Your Founding Fathers were men of integrity and great wisdom and insight. The Constitution, which was so carefully constructed for your collective benefit, held within it certain values and ways of living that today, and in recent years, are being eroded to the point of obliteration. The Founding Fathers knew what man was capable of, both good and bad, for they had experienced it...this is why the distribution of power, the balancing of responsibility.

All men require privacy. All men (again, a generic term for hu-man) want to prosper. All men want to defend themselves in times of conflict. All men want to express their views in an unbridled manner, freely. So many of the principles your Constitution was founded on are in full jeopardy, hear me, that to live the life to come will be far, far worse than you can imagine, for to have known freedom, or your perception of freedom, and to have it then taken from thee, 'tis the greatest of pain and sorrow.

The Founding Fathers framed your Constitution based on certain basic inherent values..."we hold these truths to be self-evident"...values that facilitate the nurturing of family. You must return to the values of God and family and community. You have steered so far off your course that you are floundering, knowing not which way to turn. Any so called leader who comes forth with a silver tongue is perceived as "knowing"...nay, nay.

The very structure of the Constitution allows for full abundance within freedom...as God intended. Why are you so willing to cast aside that which is the greatest governing document ever written on your placement? You must not allow these freedoms to slip through your lives, for the life at the other end is filled with fear and hardship which you can not imagine...I say it is filled with fear and hardship that you CAN NOT IMAGINE!

Oh, blessed ones of our gracious Father, return to Light which you are, the Light which I Am. You hear the phrase bantered about by your President Bush, "A thousand points of light,' nay millions...millions of beings of light searching for redirection back toward values which have been trampled and soiled...millions of beings of light who are the hope for humanity if you will but awaken in time to see that which is before your very noses. Awaken! Awaken! Do not allow the Constitutional Convention to take place for it can not be controlled...do not listen to those who tell you it can, it is A LIE. Oh dear ones, I implore thee, return to your values, return to the values that will

allow for the wholeness of the family in prosperity within community once again. What stops you? Don't you care about these things? How can you not, it is thy very lives on the bargaining table and you are not being told, you are not being told!

You have seen the three hour lines for one sausage in Russia and elsewhere. Do you think that is bad? That is nothing, you will wait three days for a bite of a sausage! Fear, I speak not of fear, I tell thee truth, do not close me out...for I and the hosts I bring are here to help you. It is not too late to change of it. You have become so lost in the daily living, sluggish, uncaring, that it seems nothing will stir you but money! Well soon your money will be all but useless and it is food and shelter that ye shall cling to, if ye can, and there is great danger therein without arms to protect your family, and without a "community" to protect one another.

I speak here of man against man, brother against brother, lost parents, violence and rape, killing and blood-letting that are reminiscent of Genghis Khan -- lost, lost--whole hordes of starving desperate people roaming the freeways, for, of course, there will be no fuel. What will you do when the bank takes your home? Where will you go? It can't happen to you? When the money falls, collapses, is your job safe? Is it? What else can you do? Well you had better think on these things and get just mad enough to do something before it is too late, because the writing is on the wall...if ye wait much longer it shall be carved in stone, tombstones mostly...but there won't be time for the marking of graves, for survival of self will come first.

Come back, blessed ones of God, come back unto truth, come back unto me. Return to love, return to family, return to community...brother with brother, I implore thee. Your freedom is at stake, nothing less. And I tell thee there is nothing greater on your place. Do not allow this to happen while there is yet time. Once the hourglass is turned it will be too late. Where will you be then? Where will you stand? For all must decide where they will be with God...ye will either be with God or against God, no fence-sitting allowed...for in God's kingdoms if you are on the fence you are against God. Hold it in your hearts, for time draws short indeed.

I do not tell you these things to instill fear. I tell you these things to instill strength. For in God's name, in Light, all things are possible, ALL! Come back unto God, blessed ones of the lie, come back.

I Am Sananda  
Jesus Immanuel of old  
I Am One with The Blessed Father

Who might you be?

\*\*\*\*\*

## WHAT CAN YOU DO?

*THIS NEXT PORTION WILL PLEASE BE PLACED IMMEDIATELY FOLLOWING THE FORWARD. THEN PLACE IT IN ITS PROPER SEQUENCE WITHIN THE JOURNAL. THEN PLEASE PLACE IT AT THE ENDING OF TILE EPILOGUE. YOU ARE IN SERIOUS CIRCUMSTANCE AND THIS IS SOMETHING IN WHICH EACH OF YOU CAN ACTIVELY BECOME INVOLVED INSTEAD OF WRINGING YOUR HANDS AND BEING SLOWLY EATEN ALIVE. THERE IS ALWAYS "HOPE" IF YOU LISTEN AND WAIT UPON GOD! HE WILL ALWAYS RESPOND WITH THE "WAY"--IT IS UP TO YOU WHAT YOU DO WITH THE INSTRUCTIONS IN YOUR FREE-WILL STATE OF BEING. I IMPLORE YOU TO TAKE CAREFUL NOTE, PUT ASIDE QUANDARY AS TO "SOURCE" OF THIS WRITING, LOOK WITH REASON AND THEN ACT!*

You can enter into action with other groups already started. Surprisingly enough there is even a group brave enough to move forward with a drive to repeal the 16th Amendment (which was never lawfully ratified anyway) and abolish the "personal" income tax. This does surprise you, does it not?

The drive to obtain endorsements for the program has been carried out with great energy in all the state capitals. Did any of you notice or respond to the lists? Or, did you snicker and say, "What's the use?" Did you even see the name list takers? As a result the legislatures of Wyoming, Texas, Nevada, Louisiana, Georgia, South Carolina, Mississippi, Arizona and Indiana have approved what is known as the Liberty Amendment. This is a proposed amendment to the U.S. Constitution that would repeal the 16th Amendment. It was first introduced in Congress as H.R. Res. 23.

Now, look closely at what has happened to these states by MOTHER NATURE???? No, little sleepyheads, Mother Nature has had very little to do with what has struck these areas. It is totally man-precipitated in order to cause need for federal disaster funds and get rid of any notion of withdrawing taxes!

Thousands of petitions and hundreds of thousands of signatures have been obtained in support of "Yes on 23". And these have been and are being submitted to the members of Congress. The members are being urged to submit the Liberty Amendment to all the state legislatures. Do you get a more clearly defined picture as to the need of a Constitutional Convention to block such citizen moves? You are about to demand your freedom back and the conspirators must work faster and faster and more destructively to stop you. Will you allow of it? That is up to you the people!

The proposed amendment has four sections:



Sect. 1. The government of the United States shall not engage in any business, profession, commercial, financial or industrial enterprise, except as specified in the Constitution.

Sect. 2. The Constitution of any state, or the Congress of the United States shall not be subject to the terms of any foreign or domestic agreement which would abrogate this amendment.

Sect. 3. The activities of the United States government which violate the intent and purpose of this amendment shall within a period of three years from the date of the ratification of this amendment, be liquidated and the properties and facilities affected shall be sold.

Sect. 4. Three years after the ratification of this amendment, the 16th Amendment to the Constitution of the United States shall stand repealed and thereafter Congress shall not levy taxes on personal income, estates and/or gifts.

By the way, the man who worked with unabated zeal to get this done in your behalf was "taken out" in 1989. His name was Willis Stone and we honor him for his daring greatness!

### **WHAT WOULD BE THE ADVANTAGES OF SUCH AN AMENDMENT?**

- \* Repeal the "personal" federal income tax.
- \* Balance the budget by limiting congressional expenditures to those specified in the Constitution.
- \* Stop the withholding tax and restore the right of the worker to take home a full paycheck.
- \* Bring down interest rates, thereby making it possible for people, especially young couples, to enjoy the American dream of owning their homes, as earlier generations were able to do. Without this, it is impossible for a nation to prosper.
- \* Stop inflation caused by government deficit spending.
- \* Transfer to the states and the people the millions of acres of land, comprising more than one-third of the entire land area of the country, now held by the federal government in violation of the Constitution.
- \* Stop the federal government from taxing Americans to support foreign governments. The cost of this "aid" has now reached approximately \$3 trillion--more than the entire national debt.

- \* Halt federal confiscation of properties and enterprises through high taxes and burdensome regulations.
- \* Limit the Defense Department to the business of defending us and stop it 237 from operating commercial enterprises in competition with those it is supposed to defend.
- \* Rescue you from the politicians' Ponzi scheme, the Social Security system.
- \* Cut federal spending to less than half of what it is now--immediately.
- \* Stop impoverishing the taxpayers with poverty programs.
- \* End federal control, interference with and harassment of private schools.
- \* Eliminate the special privilege of tax exemptions for foundations.
- \* Liberate farmers from federal control.
- \* Restore honest money. Abolish the Federal Reserve debt-money swindle.
- \* Stop lending tax dollars to special interests.
- \* Halt the terrible waste of billions of hours' and dollars' worth of effort now wasted in filling out government forms.
- \* Let the people concentrate on productive pursuits instead of playing crazy "tax loophole" games.
- \* Stop government competition with private enterprise.

\* \* \* \* \*

*More information is available from Yes on 23, USE THIS PLEASE: BOX 2386 EL CAJON, CALIF. 92021; ENCLOSE A STAMPED, SELF-ADDRESSED ENVELOPE. THEN FIND OUT HOW TO GET LINED UP TO TAKE ACTION IN THE MOST EFFECTIVE MANNER!*

*THEY WILL SEND YOU A PAMPHLET ENTITLED HOW TO GET RID OF THE INCOME TAX AND WIN 45 BATTLES AT ONCE.*

\* \* \* \* \*

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN